

Before the
COPYRIGHT OFFICE
LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
Washington, D.C.

In the matter of:

Distribution of the
1998 and 1999 Cable
Royalty Funds

Docket No.
2001-8 CARP CD 98-99

Room LM-414
Library of Congress
First and Independence Ave. S.E.
Washington, D.C. 20540

Friday,
May 9, 2003

The above-entitled matter came on for hearing,
pursuant to notice, at 9:30 a.m.

BEFORE:

THE HONORABLE CURTIS E. Von KANN
THE HONORABLE JEFFREY S. GULIN
THE HONORABLE MICHAEL D. YOUNG

Chairman
Arbitrator
Arbitrator

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

APPEARANCES:On Behalf of the Program Suppliers:

GREGORY OLANIRAN, ESQ
ROBERT L. ESKAY, ESQ
SARAH K. JOHNSON, ESQ
MICHAEL E. TUCCI, ESQ
Stinson Morrison Hecker, LLP
1150 18th Street, N.W.
Suite 800
Washington, D.C. 20036-3816
(202) 785-9100

On Behalf of the Joint Sports Claimants:

Counsel for the Office of the Commissioner of
Baseball

ROBERT ALAN GARRETT, ESQ
JAMES COOPER, ESQ
MICHELE T. DUNLOP, ESQ
RONALD A. SCHECHTER, ESQ
JULE SIGALL, ESQ
CHRISTOPHER WINTERS, ESQ
MICHELE WOODS, ESQ
Arnold & Porter
555 Twelfth Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20004-1206

THOMAS J. OSTERTAG
Senior Vice President & General Counsel
Office of the Commissioner of Baseball
245 Park Avenue
New York, New York 10167

Counsel for the National Basketball Association,
National Football League, and National Hockey
League

PHILIP R. HOCHBERG, ESQ
PIPER RUDNICK, ESQ
Verner, Liipfert, Bernhard, McPherson & Hand
901 Fifteenth Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20005

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

On Behalf of the Joint Sports Claimants: (cont.)

Counsel for the National Collegiate Athletic
Association

RITCHIE THOMAS, ESQ

JUDITH JURIN SEMO, ESQ

Squire, Sanders & Dempsey, LLP

1201 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.

Washington, D.C. 20004

On Behalf of the Public Television Claimants:

TIMOTHY C. HESTER, ESQ

RONALD G. DOVE, ESQ

RUSSELL JESSE, ESQ

Covington & Burling

1201 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.

Washington, D.C., 20044-7566

PAUL GRECO, ESQ

Public Broadcasting Service

1320 Braddock Place

Alexandria, Virginia 22314

On Behalf of the American Society of Composers,
Authors and Publishers:

I. FRED KOENIGSBERG, ESQ

CAROL A. WITSCHER, ESQ

White & Case

1155 Avenue of the Americas

New York, New York 10036-2787

JAMES M. MCGIVERN, ESQ

SAMUEL MOSENKIS, ESQ

ASCAP

One Lincoln Plaza

New York, New York 10023

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS

1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

On Behalf of BMI:

MICHAEL J. REMINGTON, ESQ
ADAM L. BREA, ESQ
JEFFREY J. LOPEZ, ESQ
PHILIP J. MAUSE, ESQ
Drinker, Biddle & Reath, LLP
1500 K Street, N.W.
Suite 1100
Washington, D.C. 20005

MARVIN J. BERENSON, ESQ
JOSEPH J. DiMONA, ESQ
MARC D. OSTROW, ESQ
Broadcast Music, Inc.
320 West 57th Street,
New York, New York 10019

On Behalf of SESAC, Inc:

JOHN C. BEITER, ESQ
Loeb & Loeb
45 Music Square West
Nashville, Tennessee 37203

PATRICK COLLINS, ESQ
SESAC, Inc.
55 Music Square East
Nashville, Tennessee 37023

On Behalf of National Public Radio:

NIKI KUCKES, ESQ
Baker Botts LLP
The Warner
1299 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20004-2400

NEAL A. JACKSON, ESQ
GREGORY LEWIS
National Public Radio
635 Massachusetts Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20001

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

On Behalf of the Canadian Claimants Group:

L. KENDALL SATTERFIELD, ESQ
RICHARD M. VOLIN, ESQ
Finkelstein, Thompson & Loughran
1050 30th Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20007
(202) 337-8000

On Behalf of the National Association of Broadcasters:

JOHN I. STEWART, ESQ
PARUL DESAI, ESQ
KAREN C. HERMAN, ESQ
VALERIE HINKO, ESQ
MICHAEL LAZARUS, ESQ
Crowell & Moring
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20004
(202) 624-2926

HENRY L. BAUMANN, ESQ
BART STRINGHAM, ESQ
National Association of Broadcasters
1771 N Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20036

Counsel For Devotional ClaimantsOn Behalf of the Devotional Claimants:

FRANK KOSZORUS, ESQ
Collier Shannon Rill & Scott
3050 K Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20037

JAMES CANNING, ESQ
Our Own Performance Society
400 2nd Avenue, Ste., 22C
New York, New York 20007

RAUL GALAZ, ESQ
Independent Producers Group
2318 Sawgrass Ridge
San Antonio, Texas 78258

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

On Behalf of Christian Broadcasting Network, Inc.; and
the Devotional Claimants:

BARRY H. GOTTFRIED, ESQ
CLIFFORD M. HARRINGTON, ESQ
ShawPittman
2300 N Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20037

On Behalf of Coral Ridge Ministries Media, Inc.; Oral
Roberts Evangelistic Association:

GEORGE R. GRANGE, II, ESQ
KENNETH E. LIU, ESQ
Gammon & Grange, P.C.
8280 Greensboro Drive
Seventh Floor
McLean, Virginia 22102

On Behalf of KNLJ (New Life Evangelistic Center,
Inc.):

JOHN H. MIDLEN, JR, ESQ
Midlen Law Center
7618 Lynn
Chevy Chase, Maryland 20815

On Behalf of the Home Shopping Network, Inc.;
Independent Producers Group; Home
Shopping en Espanol and AST LLC; and Crystal Cathedral
Ministries, Inc.:

ARNOLD P. LUTZKER, ESQ
CARL H. SETTLEMAYER, ESQ
Lutzker & Lutzker
1000 Vermont Avenue, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20005

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

I-N-D-E-X

WITNESSDIRECT CROSS REDIRECT RECROSS

Gregory Rosston

By Mr. Stewart 2589 2915

By Mr. Olaniran 2668

By Mr. Satterfield 2898

By Mr. Lopez 2909

By Mr. Winters 2912 2943

EXHIBIT NO.DESCRIPTIONMARK RECDNAB 98-99

Demo 7 Rosston 2587

Demo 8 Rosston 2587

PS

18-X Master Dataset Revised 2750 2766

JSC

14-X Alternative Regression Analysis 2850 2857

Demo 13 Rosston 2858

PTV

14-X Calculation Summary 2879

Demo 2 Board Summary Calculations 2886

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS

1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

P-R-O-C-E-E-D-I-N-G-S

(9:35 a.m.)

JUDGE VON KANN: Good morning. Just on a housekeeping matter, it has seemed to us that it's been getting a little warm in this room in the afternoon. And I've spoken to people at the Copyright Office to see if somebody could come and ratchet down the thermostat a little. I understand this is being referred to committee, and there's going to be a task force study on it.

(Laughter.)

We may get somebody to come in later today and do it. We'll see. Okay.

MR. STEWART: I have a different sort of housekeeping --

JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

MR. STEWART: -- matter, which is to first hand you an exhibit that I've had marked NAB Demonstrative Number 7. This is the prior case --

JUDGE VON KANN: Right.

MR. STEWART: -- exhibit that we discussed with Mr. Alexander yesterday.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 (Whereupon, the above-referred
2 to document was marked as
3 Exhibit NAB 98-99 Demonstrative
4 No. 7 for identification.)

5 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

6 MR. STEWART: And secondly, I have as a
7 demonstrative exhibit, which I've marked as NAB
8 Demo 8, a copy of the numbers that were written on the
9 white board yesterday with respect to Mr. DeFranco's
10 testimony for cross examination of Mr. DeFranco.

11 (Whereupon, the above-referred
12 to document was marked as
13 Exhibit NAB 98-99 Demonstrative
14 No. 8 for identification.)

15 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Thank you.

16 Any other administrative kind of matters
17 before we get rolling?

18 MR. LOPEZ: If I may, Judge von Kann --

19 JUDGE VON KANN: Yes.

20 MR. LOPEZ: -- this morning we have served
21 each of the other parties with the claimant's motion
22 for corrected testimony. It came as a PBS motion the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 other day.

2 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

3 MR. LOPEZ: We have left filing copies
4 with the office, but I wanted to drop copies off for
5 the Panel.

6 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Fair enough.

7 Did everybody just get this a few minutes
8 ago or something?

9 MR. LOPEZ: Yes.

10 JUDGE VON KANN: Do people want to have a
11 little chance to look it over before they tell me
12 whether they have any objection?

13 SEVERAL PARTICIPANTS: Yes.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: Well, why don't you read
15 the first page during the first break and the second
16 page during the second break. And then you can let me
17 know after lunch if you object.

18 Okay. Anything else? All right. Mr.
19 Stewart?

20 MR. STEWART: Commercial Television calls
21 as its next witness Dr. Gregory Rosston.

22 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Good morning, Dr.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Rosston.

2 WHEREUPON,

3 GREGORY ROSSTON

4 was called as a witness by counsel for the National
5 Association of Broadcasters and, having been first
6 duly sworn, assumed the witness stand, was examined
7 and testified as follows:

8 DIRECT EXAMINATION

9 BY MR. STEWART:

10 Q Would you state your name, please?

11 A Gregory Rosston.

12 Q Were you in sunny California yesterday
13 teaching class?

14 A Yes.

15 Q So you had a long flight, I take it.

16 A It wasn't too bad.

17 Q What's your current position, Dr. Rosston?

18 A I am the Deputy Director of the Stanford
19 Institute for Economic Policy Research.

20 Q Sometimes referred to as SIEPR, S-I-E-P-R?

21 A Yes.

22 Q What is SIEPR?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A SIEPR is an institute at Stanford that
2 brings together economists from across the university
3 to study issues relating to economic policy. We do
4 studies ranging from development in India to social
5 security reform to telecommunications and regulation
6 to macroeconomic policy.

7 Q And what particular kinds of research do
8 SIEPR scholars do?

9 A We do sort of research on any issues
10 relating to economic policy, and a variety of studies
11 are from case studies, large data set econometric
12 analyses, policy briefs, a wide variety of different
13 studies.

14 Q And do those kinds of studies include
15 regression analyses?

16 A Yes, they do.

17 Q How long have you been at SIEPR?

18 A I've been at SIEPR for five years or so.

19 Q And what are your responsibilities as
20 Deputy Director?

21 A As Deputy Director, I'm sort of
22 responsible for the day-to-day running of the whole

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 organization, different research projects, making sure
2 -- trying to get funding for the research projects,
3 fund-raising with donors. We have a policy brief
4 series that I run. We have a working paper series
5 that produces scholarly papers that I also run, and
6 then a lot of conferences and coordinating different
7 scholars.

8 Q So you review a lot of econometric
9 research in that capacity?

10 A Both in that capacity and then as my
11 general capacity as someone who studies
12 telecommunications issues as well.

13 Q And you also teach at Stanford?

14 A Yes, I do.

15 Q What courses do you teach?

16 A Currently, I'm teaching a course called
17 Economics of the Internet. In the past I have -- I
18 have taught that course before. I have also taught
19 courses on antitrust and regulation, public policy
20 analysis, economic policy analysis on
21 telecommunications, and those are the courses that --

22 Q In your courses do you cover

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 communications industries and cable television?

2 A Very much so, yes.

3 Q What positions did you hold prior to your
4 current one?

5 A I was a research scholar at SIEPR. I've
6 been Deputy Director for about three years, or three
7 and a half years now. Before that I was a research
8 scholar at SIEPR for two years, and prior to that I
9 was the Deputy Chief Economist at the Federal
10 Communications Commission. And prior to that I worked
11 for a consulting firm, or two different consulting
12 firms.

13 Q What years were you at the FCC?

14 A I was at the FCC from 1994 to 1997.

15 Q And what was your position there?

16 A I was Deputy Chief Economist. I was also
17 Acting Chief Economist in the Common Carrier Bureau
18 and a Senior Economist in the Office of Plans and
19 Policy.

20 Q What were your general responsibilities
21 while you were there at the FCC?

22 A Doing whatever the chairman wanted.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 (Laughter.)

2 And considering he's coming to guest
3 lecture my class next week, I guess I did okay on that
4 part.

5 I was responsible for looking at
6 competition issues in lots of different areas of the
7 Commission. I started out, the first thing I did was
8 got to use a gavel like that to work on auctions. We
9 designed and set up and ran the first spectrum
10 auctions for PCS spectrum, and then I did a lot of
11 work on wireless policy, on spectrum policy.

12 I also was involved in the -- to some
13 extent, to a limited extent, in the cable rate
14 regulations in early 1994, and then spent quite a bit
15 of time working on the Telecommunications Act in 1996.

16 Q Was cable television involved in your 1996
17 Act work?

18 A Yes, there was some cable television work
19 as well relating to what's called open video systems.
20 This is the provisions of the Act that were setting up
21 to try to make it easier for companies to compete with
22 cable systems.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q What is your educational background?

2 A I have a bachelor's degree in economics
3 from the University of California at Berkeley, and a
4 master's and Ph.D. degrees from Stanford University in
5 economics.

6 Q You say in your testimony your specialties
7 in economics are industrial organization and
8 regulation, with an emphasis on telecommunications, is
9 that right?

10 A Yes.

11 Q What is industrial organization?

12 A Industrial organization is the study of
13 industry, how do firms compete, what are the
14 strategies of firms, how do they interact, and sort of
15 trying to look at, do you have a competitive industry?
16 What sorts of market imperfections might there be?
17 And how does the industry react? How do the firms
18 react? How do consumers benefit or not from that?

19 Q And you study as well how regulation
20 interacts with those structural issues?

21 A Yes. A lot of my work has been looking at
22 the effects of regulation on performance in different

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 industries, how -- in particular, a lot of my work has
2 been looking at FCC regulations.

3 Q Now, are regression analysis techniques
4 commonly used in industry analyses by economists?

5 A Yes, they are.

6 Q Have you used regression analyses
7 previously?

8 A Yes, I have.

9 Q Now, I direct your attention to the
10 document that's entitled "The Report of Gregory L.
11 Rosston." Do you have it there?

12 A Yes, I do.

13 Q First of all, could you describe for us
14 the reason for the submission of the corrected pages
15 on February 14, 2003?

16 A Yes. I was -- my regression analysis is
17 based on data on program categorizations, and I was
18 informed that those program categorizations had
19 changed to some extent. So since that was the data
20 that I used, it changed the data that underlie the
21 regression, so I went back and reran the regression
22 with the corrected data.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And just flipping through your testimony
2 so we're sure we have all the corrected pages, those
3 include page 17?

4 A Yes.

5 Q And then, pages 19 through 24, 19, 20, 21,
6 22, 23, and 24, correct?

7 A Yes.

8 Q And finally, Appendices C, D, and E?

9 A Yes. Those are all corrected pages.

10 JUDGE VON KANN: And these are corrections
11 that resulted from some corrections you got from Dr.
12 Fratrik, I gather.

13 THE WITNESS: Yes, exactly.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

15 THE WITNESS: The programs were
16 categorized, and then I understand that they had
17 double-counted programs for closed-captioning. So
18 that those programs were then subtracted out, which
19 affected the numbers of minutes in different
20 categories.

21 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

22 BY MR. STEWART:

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Do you have any further corrections, Dr.
2 Rosston?

3 A Not at this time, no.

4 MR. STEWART: I tender Dr. Rosston as an
5 expert in communications industries and applied
6 regression analysis and make him available for voir
7 dire at this time.

8 JUDGE VON KANN: Any voir dire anyone
9 wishes? Okay. Apparently not.

10 BY MR. STEWART:

11 Q Dr. Rosston, what did the Commercial
12 Television Claimants ask you to do with respect to
13 this report or in this proceeding?

14 A I was asked to develop a framework for
15 assessing the relative marketplace value of the
16 different categories of programming that are shown on
17 distant signals.

18 Q And what's your understanding of the
19 standard, or what's the purpose for answering that
20 question? What's the standard that's applied here?

21 A My understanding of the standard is to --
22 that these royalties need to be distributed according

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 to a -- what the relative would be in a free
2 marketplace, so --

3 Q Now, turning to the cable operator distant
4 signal industry -- or to the cable operator industry
5 itself, what are the economic principles that affect
6 program choices or distant signal choices by cable
7 operators?

8 A The way that cable operators work is they
9 want to maximize profits, and that's the sort of
10 running assumption that an economist would make. And
11 so that cable operators pick their programming lineup
12 in order to make it attractive to subscribers, and
13 they want to maximize or sort of -- it's a combination
14 of two things.

15 It is the difference between what they pay
16 for signals and what they can charge for the package.
17 And they need -- they can't just maximize that
18 difference, but they also have to figure out that that
19 attracts subscribers. So their job is to maximize the
20 product of those two -- the difference that they can
21 get between what they pay and what they can charge
22 times the number of subscribers.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 So they pick programming that gives them
2 a margin, plus they pick programming that will attract
3 subscribers to their systems.

4 Q And in particular, with respect to distant
5 signals, how do cable operators make money with
6 distant signals?

7 A On distant signals -- and I left one part
8 out of my previous answer, which is cable operators
9 also make money on advertising on some of the signals
10 that they carry. They get time for advertising. On
11 distant signals they get no advertising time, so they
12 make no money on advertising.

13 What they make is that if a distant signal
14 gets additional subscribers, then they -- or allow --
15 it either gets them additional subscribers or allows
16 them to charge more for their basic package. Those
17 are the two factors that they would consider in --
18 when they make the decision of whether or not to carry
19 a distant signal.

20 The other idea is if they're -- depending
21 upon what other channel they may have to not carry in
22 relation to it, so it's sort of the opportunity cost

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 of carrying the distant signal. What other signal
2 could they carry, and would that attract more
3 subscribers or allow them to charge more? And then
4 net out the cost of the other channel that would be
5 foreclosed from that.

6 Q All right. Now, what basic methodology
7 did you use to approach that question of relative
8 marketplace value?

9 A I used what I consider a relatively
10 standard economic approach to use regression analysis
11 to look at the question of the relative value of these
12 distant signals.

13 Q And what were the fundamental building
14 blocks of the regression analysis?

15 A The pieces that went -- so the steps that
16 I undertook to -- I'm not sure I understand what you
17 mean by "building blocks."

18 Q Well, did you compare -- strike that.
19 What's the reason for using a regression analysis in
20 this kind of situation?

21 A Okay. What you have is you have people
22 buying a package of programs, and the regression

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 analysis allows you to figure out how much the
2 different pieces of these packages are worth.

3 The tools of -- because you have people
4 buying different packages of distant signals and
5 different combinations, and paying different amounts
6 of royalties for that, you are able to tease out the
7 different piece -- how much each piece is worth.

8 Q So the basic building blocks of this
9 particular regression are the program -- distant
10 signal programs on the one hand and the royalties paid
11 by the cable operator on the other?

12 A Right. Well, I would say the basic
13 building block is a whole model of things. What does
14 the -- what generates the royalties for a cable
15 system? And it's the distant signal royalties. It's
16 the characteristics of the distant signal, and then a
17 lot of other factors that affect what this cable
18 operator can charge for its services. So it's not
19 just the two pieces, but it's a lot of other factors
20 as well.

21 Q Okay. And how does a regression analysis
22 approach that analysis of all those different factors

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that contribute to the final outcome?

2 A I'm trying to think. This may be a good
3 time to sort of give an example of something that I
4 sort of found that may be -- with this kind of -- can
5 I go up to the board?

6 JUDGE VON KANN: Sure.

7 THE WITNESS: Okay. If you're trying to
8 think about a -- if you're trying to figure out how
9 much a house sells for -- or not how much a house
10 sells for but how much an additional bedroom might
11 contribute to the price of a house, or where you sort
12 of see if you -- you have the number of bedrooms, and
13 you had price on this side.

14 If you have one-bedroom, two-bedroom,
15 three-bedroom, or four-bedroom houses, what you'd see
16 is sort of a bunch of different houses -- one
17 bedrooms, so -- and this is why I use Powerpoint
18 slides in my class, because I'm not a very good
19 drawer.

20 And then you might see the two-bedroom
21 houses selling for more, and three-bedroom houses
22 selling for more than that, and your observations are

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 on four-bedroom houses. And there are some one-
2 bedroom houses that may be relatively expensive
3 because they're in --

4 JUDGE VON KANN: Newport Beach.

5 THE WITNESS: Okay. Or --

6 (Laughter.)

7 -- I was thinking the Ritz Carlton
8 Building. So there may be some -- if you're sort of
9 looking even within Washington, D.C., some
10 one bedrooms sell for a lot of money. Some four
11 bedrooms may sell for less money, but you sort of see
12 a general trend of what happens with the price of an
13 additional bedroom. It increases the price of the
14 house.

15 And you say -- the first thing you would
16 say, well, I can just see that if I just do what I
17 would call the ocular regression, eyeballing this in
18 there, is that you'd say, whoa, wow, okay. I can
19 figure out how much does an additional bedroom add to
20 the price of a house by saying, okay, one bedroom over
21 adds that much to the price of the house.

22 But you'd think that, well, wait a minute.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 That's not necessarily true, because two-bedroom
2 houses tend to be bigger than one-bedroom houses.
3 They also have a living room. They also have an extra
4 hundred square feet of yard. A four-bedroom house may
5 also have a swimming pool, things like that.

6 So what the regression analysis allows you
7 to do is to say, "Let's control for all of these other
8 factors in trying to figure out what the actual value
9 of an additional bedroom is." And the actual value of
10 an additional bedroom may not be -- going from three
11 to four bedrooms, it may not be that much, because of
12 these other factors.

13 You may be paying a lot of money because
14 your four-bedroom houses tend to average 3,000 square
15 feet and your one-bedroom -- or three-bedroom houses
16 tend to average 2,500 square feet. So you'd want to
17 correct for the total square footage of the house and
18 other things. So that's what the regression analysis
19 allows you to do is to tease out the factors and get
20 a more precise estimate of what these individual
21 factors are.

22 And you never see in a house what the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 price -- people don't list, you know, second bedroom
2 \$20,000, third bedroom \$15,000. They don't have
3 prices on what the extra bedrooms cost. But from an
4 econometrics perspective, you can figure out what
5 these things are worth in the price of a house.

6 BY MR. STEWART:

7 Q Now, in general, what steps does an
8 economist go through in trying to perform a regression
9 analysis in a situation like this?

10 A What you'd want to do is to, first,
11 determine what's the question you're trying to answer.
12 What am I trying to get at? Then, you would say,
13 well, okay, know that what I'm trying to get is, what
14 is the relative marketplace value of these signals?

15 The second thing you would do is develop
16 a model that sort of -- that allows you to answer this
17 question, develop an econometric model that allows you
18 to answer the question.

19 Then, you would go out and gather the data
20 that allows you to figure out the answer to the
21 question or to estimate the model. And then you would
22 estimate the model. And then, when you've estimated

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 your model, you would go and say, do the results from
2 this estimation make sense?

3 Does the fact that a -- going from a third
4 to a fourth bedroom subtracts \$15,000, does that
5 really make sense? And you say, wait a minute,
6 something is going on here. So you go back and check
7 and see what's going on in your model to make sure
8 that actually adding bedrooms does add value or
9 changing zip codes, or whatever you can measure, has
10 an effect. And then, the last step would be to take
11 your results and use them to answer your question.

12 Q Okay. And just using the simple example
13 of the house -- first, if the question is how much
14 value is there in an additional bedroom, that's step
15 number one in your analysis. Number two is developing
16 the model. How would you go about that in this house
17 example?

18 A You would gather data -- you would say,
19 what's the relationship between additional bedrooms
20 and the price of a house? So you would probably
21 develop a model that says I want to figure out how to
22 -- how you would put -- develop a regression analysis

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 is the price of the house is a function of the number
2 of bedrooms, the square footage of the house, the
3 square footage of the land, the number of bathrooms,
4 the number of fireplaces, the swimming pool.

5 All of these things that you see on an
6 appraisal report are probably things, at least that I
7 would start with, in thinking about the value --
8 trying to figure out the value of a house or the value
9 of the components of the house.

10 Q So those are additional variables that you
11 would want to -- that you believe affect the ultimate
12 outcome of the price of the house?

13 A Yes.

14 Q Okay. And then you would develop a model
15 that would allow you to analyze that, and then you'd
16 gather data on all those different variables, correct?

17 A All the variables that you think affect
18 it.

19 Q Okay. Now, when you run the -- you
20 estimate the equation, you said that that means you
21 run the regression, and that happens in a computer,
22 right?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes, usually.

2 Q Except for the ocular --

3 (Laughter.)

4 A Yes.

5 Q All right. And then you would test the
6 results to see if they make sense. And how would you
7 then use the -- what do the results look like in a
8 regression analysis?

9 A You would get a coefficient that tells you
10 the value of an additional bedroom. The regression
11 analysis would give you a coefficient that says,
12 "Here's the value of an additional bedroom." And so
13 if that was the question you were answering, you could
14 take the coefficient from that and use that to answer
15 your question.

16 Q And that would be in terms of dollars?

17 A Well, it depends on how you're putting
18 your -- how you put in your variables. You can --
19 sometimes the variables may be measured in logarithmic
20 form or percentage changes, so you want to say what --
21 you'd want to make sure that you were looking at it as
22 if you were asking dollar value or percentage changes,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 what's the question you're trying to answer.

2 And you may have to convert things from
3 logs, which may give you an elasticity, but this is --
4 that's how you would sort of convert it, to answer the
5 question that you were asked.

6 Q Okay. Now, turning to the regression
7 analysis you performed here, would you again go
8 through those steps? First, the question is, what's
9 the relative marketplace value of the distant signal
10 programming that was sold to cable operators in these
11 two years, correct?

12 A Yes.

13 Q And what's the second step, developing the
14 model? How did you approach that?

15 A What I did was I looked at what cable
16 systems are -- what cable -- what sort of things
17 affect the cable system, and the first step was to --
18 I know that I wanted to get the relative marketplace
19 value of these different types of programs, so I knew
20 that -- and my model was presuming that these would
21 have an effect, so I -- and I think that the
22 components of any system should have an effect on the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 value. But there's lots of other things that also
2 have an effect.

3 So I looked at things like the number of
4 subscribers. Bigger systems would have potentially a
5 different affect of the change in royalty -- or the
6 change in the composition. The income in the area,
7 the number of local channels that are on the system,
8 because they may be substitutable for distant signals.

9 The number of -- the total number of
10 channels on a system. The more channels that somebody
11 has on a cable system the more attractive it is for
12 subscribers. These things affect the royalties,
13 because the royalties are a function of numbers of
14 subscribers times the rate. So either these -- all
15 these factors affect both the numbers of subscribers
16 and the rates they can be charged for the basic rate.

17 Q Okay. And turning to page 7 of your
18 testimony, would you explain what this equation is
19 here?

20 A So this is the basic model that I
21 estimated. It's actually identical to the model on
22 page 11, but page 11 has more -- has the control

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 factors that are listed at the bottom of that, doing
2 it and more -- delineated more.

3 So what equation one does is it sets up an
4 equation that has royalties as a function of the
5 minutes of programming on distant signals for each
6 cable system, plus the control factors.

7 So I estimate this may be for -- to
8 parallel the example on the board, you might think of
9 this as house price is a function of number of
10 bedrooms, number of bathrooms, swimming pool, and
11 other things that I would have in there, and then
12 other control factors that were not -- that are
13 included as well.

14 Q Okay. And looking at the particular
15 variables that you've listed on page 7, what are those
16 variables? Program Suppliers, first, for example.

17 A So Program Suppliers would be the minutes
18 of -- minutes that were categorized by BIA as Program
19 Suppliers minutes on a cable system on all of the
20 distant signals that are carried by that cable system.

21 So if a cable system carried one
22 television channel as a distant signal, I would just

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 take the minutes of Program Suppliers from that
2 category -- from that channel and have that as the
3 minutes on that cable system.

4 If it had two, I would add the Program
5 Suppliers minutes from those two distant signals
6 together to get the number of minutes of Program
7 Suppliers.

8 Q Okay. And then --

9 A And the same thing for all of the other
10 categories that are listed on page 7.

11 Q Okay. So each of those variables is just
12 the raw number of minutes in the category on the
13 stations that the particular cable system carries, is
14 that right?

15 A Yes, exactly.

16 Q So the unit of measure, like the house in
17 your example, in this case is a cable system?

18 A Yes.

19 Q This is a Form 3 cable system?

20 A Yes, Form 3 only.

21 Q Okay. Now, why did you include low power
22 and Mexican station programming minutes in this -- in

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 your equation?

2 A Because they were distant signals that
3 were carried by the systems and may be important for
4 determining the characteristics of royalties, just
5 like all the other factors are.

6 Q Just as an aside, why did you not include
7 any factor for music that was in the programs
8 themselves?

9 A Well, I didn't have -- the music -- my
10 understanding is that music is carried across all
11 program types, and included in all program types. And
12 I didn't have -- when I sort of thought about this, it
13 was very difficult, because these are relatively
14 standard categories and able to be put together.

15 I didn't -- and I didn't have data on
16 music in a similar vein, and it was -- it may be
17 possible to develop a model with music. We didn't
18 have data on music, and I wasn't -- and so I didn't
19 spend a lot of time trying to think about how to model
20 music as well.

21 So the -- my analysis would be, once
22 you've decided on how much music should get, then you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 can divide the rest of the shares in -- based on,
2 well, hopefully what I said, but that would be a way
3 of doing it. It excludes the award to music,
4 essentially, and takes that as something that has to
5 be divided -- decided separately from this.

6 Q Let's look at the additional variables you
7 included beyond the program minutes themselves.
8 First, over on page 9 in the second full paragraph,
9 you say the model controls for the number of
10 subscribers on a system. Do you see that?

11 A Yes.

12 Q Why are subscribers relevant to your
13 analysis?

14 A You have some very big systems and some
15 very small systems, and the effect of minutes may
16 differ. And a big change in royalties may differ very
17 much because of the size of the system, that adding
18 subscribers and being able to charge more because of
19 more attractive programming in a big system, may lead
20 to a much bigger change in royalties than on a small
21 system.

22 So if you didn't control for the numbers

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 of subscribers, you may get very different and
2 misleading results.

3 Q The next factor is the number of channels,
4 total channels provided by the cable system, and you
5 discussed that before. What's the reason for the
6 relevance of that?

7 A The number of channels -- this sort of
8 says, how attractive is this cable system to
9 subscribers in general? That you would expect that a
10 cable system that had 100 channels would be more
11 attractive to subscribers than one that had 24
12 channels, and so either we get more subscribers or be
13 able to charge more or both, and, therefore, we'd have
14 higher royalty payments. And since we're trying to
15 explain the level of royalties, the number of channels
16 is important in determining the level of royalties.

17 Q And the number of channels includes, among
18 other things, the cable networks that cable systems
19 provide to their subscribers?

20 A Yes, it does.

21 Q All right. The next variable you talk
22 about is the number of local broadcast channels. Can

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you describe how that's relevant?

2 A The number of local broadcast channels is
3 something that is potentially important, and it has a
4 number of -- it can have a number of possible
5 different effects. I think that probably everybody in
6 the room here could spin a different story on what the
7 effect is, but the fact is that it does have an
8 effect.

9 The more local channels you have may
10 lessen your need for distant signals, because you have
11 a lot of the same fare that's carried on local
12 channels that's carried on distant signals that are
13 imported. So that may reduce your need for distant
14 signals and reduce the royalties.

15 The other -- and then, also, you have an
16 idea that the more local channels you have, cable may
17 be less attractive. If you have more over-the-air --
18 you may carry more local channels, but that may also
19 be the fact that you have more local channels
20 available over the air in your area as well.

21 And so local channels seem to me to be an
22 important variable that may be different from the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS

1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 effect of total channels in terms of the
2 attractiveness of a cable system.

3 Q Next, you talk about differences in income
4 across the different areas. Do you see that on
5 page 10?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Why is that relevant?

8 A Cable is a normal good, and from an
9 economist's perspective a normal good means that as
10 your income goes up you buy more of it. So as the
11 income of an area -- a very poor area may have less
12 propensity to buy cable than the areas that have more
13 money or may be able to charge -- they may be able to
14 charge more. So --

15 Q Okay. And then you talk about the 3.75
16 royalty variable. Do you see that?

17 A Yes.

18 Q And how does that -- how is that relevant?

19 A Certain channels are charged a 3.75
20 royalty -- certain channels on certain systems. And
21 to the extent that they pay a much higher royalty
22 rate, we would expect royalties to be much higher on

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 those systems. So including that would help explain
2 some of the increased royalties where there are 3.75
3 stations carried.

4 Q Now, over at the top of page 11, you have
5 this same basic regression formula with the program
6 minutes variables as well as these additional
7 variables. There's also a partially distant variable
8 noted there. What is the reason for including that?

9 A On cable systems there are some distant
10 signals that are partially distant. For part of the
11 system they're a local channel, and for part of the
12 cable system they're a distant signal. And the cable
13 operator doesn't pay the full royalty rate.

14 If it's half local and half distant, then
15 the cable operator would only pay half the royalties
16 on that. So you would expect royalties to be lower if
17 a signal were partially distant than if it were a
18 fully distant signal.

19 Q And then, finally, you've got the years
20 1998-2, 1999-1, 1992-2, those are the semi-annual
21 accounting periods within those years, is that right?

22 A Yes. Those are what we call dummy

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 variables for the different years. And when you use
2 dummy variables, you have to exclude one. So they
3 used -- the coefficients on these would be relative to
4 1998-1.

5 Q And what's the reason for dummy variables
6 there?

7 A Is to see if there are changes over time
8 in these relationships that would affect -- that would
9 be accounting for changes over time.

10 Q And so going back to your house example,
11 that -- if you had different years worth of house
12 price data, including a dummy variable like this
13 would, in fact, extract the differences caused by the
14 fact that you had purchases in different years, is
15 that right?

16 A Right. It may account for the fact that
17 the general level of pricing has been going up over
18 time, and that would take account of that.

19 Q Now, going back, again, to the house
20 example, and your drawing there about the value of an
21 extra bedroom, what you've drawn there is just the
22 difference in the prices that you would observe for a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 four-bedroom house as opposed to a three-bedroom
2 house, correct?

3 In other words, that triangle on the --
4 that you've drawn on the right-hand side there
5 reflects the increased value you observed between the
6 average three-bedroom houses and the average four-
7 bedroom houses?

8 A Just the straight average differences,
9 yes.

10 Q Right. And then, when you do the
11 regression analysis, explain what happens to all the
12 variables that you put in and how you come out with
13 your ultimate relationship between the number of
14 bedrooms and the house price.

15 A So what you might find is that if you --
16 let's just assume that the only difference between a
17 three-bedroom -- or that these houses -- the only
18 other difference that occurs is that the houses with
19 more bedrooms are bigger. So you're paying part of
20 your money -- part of this increase is attributable to
21 more bedrooms, and part is attributable to more square
22 footage.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 So what you'd find is that you'd probably
2 find a relationship where this much was due to the
3 bedroom and this much was due to the square footage.
4 So you'd find sort of a less steep slope of your line
5 of the extra bedroom. So the extra bedroom, instead
6 of being sloped like this, would be -- the slope would
7 be like that more.

8 So you have less of -- the regression
9 would allow you to say, well, bedrooms are worth not
10 -- the average difference between a three-bedroom
11 house and a four-bedroom house is \$100,000, but only
12 \$80,000 of that is worth the extra bedroom. The extra
13 \$20,000 is for the extra square footage of the house.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: You mean square footage
15 outside of the bedroom? That is, if the only amount
16 of added square footage is what the bedroom gives, I
17 would assume that's the same --

18 THE WITNESS: Well, this is --

19 JUDGE VON KANN: -- variable.

20 THE WITNESS: This would be --

21 JUDGE VON KANN: But you're saying the
22 living room is also a little larger or the kitchen is

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 also a little larger.

2 THE WITNESS: Well, the -- you could think
3 about it as they would squeeze a fourth bedroom into
4 the same square footage is what this would do, just
5 the fact that you have it as an extra bedroom. And
6 then, the fact that it's a bigger house and actually
7 has the extra square footage of the bedroom, or the
8 square footage of the bedroom and the extra square
9 footage of the living room and every other room is
10 bigger, is part of it.

11 So I may have my ratios very off in terms
12 of the value of the extra bedroom thinking of it that
13 way, but it was more of an example, not trying to
14 estimate that relationship as well.

15 BY MR. STEWART:

16 Q So the regression analysis takes -- in
17 effect takes each of the variables, figures out the
18 relationship holding everything else constant, and
19 then somehow combines all of those results to extract
20 a true relationship or a truer relationship?

21 A Yes. Yes. Because if you just did this
22 simply, this would overestimate the value of the extra

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 bedroom.

2 Q Okay. Now, turning to page 11 of your
3 testimony, under heading B there's a title "Robustness
4 Tests." Would you describe what those were, please?

5 A Okay. I did first -- equation 2 is what
6 we call a standard linear regression, and this data is
7 -- that we have allows us to do some different
8 econometric estimations, what I would call panel data
9 systems. And these are what economists call fixed
10 effects and random effects.

11 And essentially what they take account of
12 is the fact that we have -- the cable system in each
13 area is generally in the sample multiple times. And
14 so we can take advantage of that information and try
15 and get -- use that information in our estimates.

16 The fact that I'm observing your
17 performance in junior high and high school and
18 college, I know I have the same person, so I can take
19 advantage of that fact as opposed to observing
20 different people three -- three different people.

21 I have some -- that allows -- there are
22 econometric techniques that allow you to take

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 advantage of the fact that you're observing the same
2 thing multiple times, and that's fixed and random
3 effects regression analysis that I did that took
4 advantage of that.

5 Q Okay. Now, turning to page 12, you
6 discuss your additional modeling considerations, is
7 that right?

8 A Yes.

9 Q First, how did you take account for
10 systems that paid royalties despite carrying no
11 distant signals -- that is, the zero DSE systems?

12 A Those -- I excluded those from my
13 analysis, because they did not provide any information
14 about the relative values of different cable program
15 -- programs on distant signals. This would be like
16 excluding the people who didn't buy houses, because
17 you can't find out anything from them, because they --
18 about the relative values because they haven't told
19 you any information about how they -- they may value
20 one-, two-, three-, and four-bedroom houses, but
21 there's no information that you can discern from their
22 behavior.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q That allows you to tell the relative value
2 of the different components.

3 A Right.

4 Q And by the way, was the distant signal --
5 was distant signal carriage by cable operators in
6 these years, in your view, a market?

7 A Yes.

8 Q In what respect?

9 A Cable operators were deciding which
10 distant signals they wanted to carry, and they
11 realized that they actually -- for the ones that I
12 observed, they -- or the ones that I include in my
13 analysis, they pay a price for what they carry. And
14 they make decisions about whether or not to carry the
15 distant signals based on how it affects their royalty
16 payments.

17 Q Looking at page 13, you talk there about
18 lagged subscribers and channels. Would you explain
19 what that was?

20 A Yes. This is -- we used subscribers and
21 channels at the start of each accounting period as
22 opposed to the end of the accounting period, because

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 one of the things that I -- there is the possibility
2 of what's called endogeneity, that including an extra
3 -- including these extra minutes may affect your
4 numbers of subscribers.

5 So by having the subscribers at the start
6 of the period, then the minutes that are carried
7 subsequently don't affect the numbers of subscribers
8 at the start of the period necessarily. They can't
9 effect the numbers of subscribers at the start of the
10 period because that's predetermined.

11 So that this allows you to get away from
12 this endogeneity problem but still account for system
13 size and numbers of channels.

14 Q And I forgot to cover one thing about the
15 previous subject. For cable systems that didn't carry
16 any distant signals at all, you didn't include them in
17 your analysis, correct?

18 A Correct.

19 Q You included all Form 3 cable systems that
20 carried any distant signals, is that right?

21 A Yes. Well, a couple of exceptions where
22 we couldn't get income data, and we couldn't get

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 lagged subscriber data.

2 Q Okay. And we'll cover those exceptions in
3 a moment, but --

4 A Okay.

5 Q -- you discussed there at the top of
6 page 13 the difference between systems that have .25
7 -- that carry .25 DSE or .5 DSE or .75 DSE or 1 DSE,
8 do you recall that?

9 A Yes.

10 Q What does that mean? What's the
11 difference between those systems, if any?

12 A Well, the difference is, from my analysis,
13 what you want to see is what price these cable systems
14 are paying for their distant signals. And depending
15 upon your view of what the marginal signal might be,
16 you can see that a system that has -- is carrying
17 1 DSE, it faces clearly a positive price for its
18 subsequent distant signal that it carries, no matter
19 what kind of distant signal that is.

20 For someone who is carrying less than one
21 -- less than .76, .75 or lower, if they carry a .25
22 DSE, their change in royalties is going to be affected

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 by the change in subscribers and the amount they can
2 charge, but is not going to increase their royalty
3 rate. It does affect the base on which -- it can
4 affect the base on which they're charged, but it
5 doesn't affect the rate.

6 So there's -- but if they carry a 1 DSE,
7 then it also affects the rate. If their next signal
8 that they were considering should I buy or not buy is
9 a 1 DSE, then it affects the rate as well as the
10 numbers of subscribers and the rate they charge -- and
11 the price they charge for cable service.

12 Q And I should have started with this
13 question. Form 3 cable operators pay a minimum of
14 1 DSE, no matter how many distant signals they carry,
15 is that right?

16 A Yes.

17 Q Okay. Now, turning to page 14, first, did
18 you review any prior regression analysis that's been
19 presented in these proceedings?

20 A Yes, I have.

21 Q What was that?

22 A The analysis by Dr. Besen in the previous

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 hearing.

2 Q That's the 1990 to 1992 proceeding?

3 A Yes.

4 Q And that was on behalf of the Program
5 Suppliers?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Did your approach differ -- does your
8 approach differ from the approach Dr. Besen took in
9 that proceeding?

10 A In general, we both started out by saying,
11 let's look at data of cable operators' decisions in
12 terms of carrying and not carrying systems and the
13 makeup of the programs. That was sort of the general
14 framework, but then our approach differed in a number
15 of respects.

16 First, what he did was to look at trying
17 to -- looking at the -- at only systems that had a
18 change in distant signals. So I looked at all distant
19 signals, and he looked at only those that had a change
20 in distant signals.

21 So if they added or dropped or swapped a
22 distant signal, that's a relatively small percentage

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 of total signals. And these systems may differ in
2 some respect from the systems overall, or -- and also
3 you may not have as much information on that.

4 The second difference is that he also
5 looked at changes in royalties from period to period
6 as opposed to the levels of royalties in the different
7 periods. And that may -- you may be able to explain
8 the changes but not the total level. That's a second
9 difference.

10 And a third difference is that he weighted
11 his -- he weighted his viewing minutes by -- or his
12 minutes of programming by the ratings, and I didn't
13 think that was appropriate since what we care about is
14 cable operators' subscriptions, not whether --
15 implicitly you care to some extent about people
16 viewing it, but what the cable operator ultimately
17 cares about is people subscribing.

18 Q Now, going back to the difference between
19 looking at changes in royalties versus looking at
20 total royalties actually paid, I note on page 14 of
21 your testimony rather tragically that you use the
22 example of raising -- or a rise in ticket prices for

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 the Washington Wizards in the year Michael Jordan
2 began playing there. Do you see that?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Using that example, just for old times
5 sake --

6 (Laughter.)

7 -- can you explain --

8 A I didn't mean to twist the knife in you
9 guys by --

10 (Laughter.)

11 Q Can you explain what -- why that makes a
12 difference and how it -- how the change differs from
13 the question that you were answering here?

14 A So in this -- you may be able to explain
15 that Michael Jordan caused ticket prices to go up by
16 \$5 or \$10 or -- but you wouldn't necessarily be able
17 to explain that ticket prices around the league were
18 already \$50. And what I'm trying to figure out, and
19 what I think the job of this Panel is, to allocate all
20 the royalties, not just the extra \$5.

21 Q All right. Now, turning to the -- first,
22 did you review any of the criticisms that were leveled

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 by other parties against Dr. Besen's analysis?

2 A Yes, I did.

3 Q Which ones did you review, do you recall?

4 A I looked at Dr. Schink's analysis on
5 behalf of the Commercial Television, I looked at Dr.
6 Crandall's on behalf of the Sports, and Dr. Salinger's
7 on behalf of the Devotional Claimants, I believe.

8 Q Now, did the criticisms in those
9 testimonies apply to your analysis as well?

10 A I believe most of those criticisms were
11 directed at his implementation of the methodology and
12 not the methodology. Dr. Salinger said he thought it
13 was a good methodology, but it didn't work in that
14 case. And I think that a lot of the criticisms were
15 that he didn't account for other factors that might be
16 going on in the area, and that was accounted for in
17 mine by the numbers of subscribers, the income the
18 channels, things like that.

19 And there was substantial criticism as
20 well on the weighting by viewing minutes, which I
21 didn't do either, and then Dr. Schink had some
22 technical econometric problems, as did the others, and

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS

1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 I think that those are not applicable to mine either.

2 Q All right. Now, turning to page 16 of
3 your testimony, you describe the other data. Would
4 you please explain where you obtained the data for the
5 various variables that you used in your regression
6 analysis?

7 A Okay. It would probably be easier if I
8 draw this up a little bit.

9 Q Sure.

10 A May I erase this?

11 Q Sure.

12 A Okay. You guys have all this committed to
13 memory?

14 (Laughter.)

15 JUDGE VON KANN: Well, we can memorize the
16 entire testimony, but --

17 (Laughter.)

18 THE WITNESS: A picture is worth a
19 thousand words.

20 So what I did first is we got data from
21 the Cable Data Corporation, which was a big data set,
22 on every Form 3 cable system. So we had a whole bunch

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 of lines of information about every Form 3 cable
2 system, and that said -- and what actually we had --
3 let me make sure I get this straight.

4 We had information about their subscribers
5 and their channels and everything else from that. We
6 also had information about the channels that they
7 carried. We had -- this data set got very big,
8 because there was a line for every cable system for
9 every television channel they carried.

10 Okay. So what we were able to do, we --
11 so if this was cable system 1, it would have channel
12 AB -- or I shouldn't use ABC. I'll use KXXX. And
13 then cable system 1, KYYY. And then all of the
14 demographic information about the cable system is
15 identical.

16 What we got programming minutes from BIA
17 that said for each of these channels we had a -- so
18 for -- we had, for the Program Suppliers, Sports, and
19 every other category that I've listed, we had the
20 number of minutes that were carried on station KXXX.

21 JUDGE YOUNG: For what period of time?

22 THE WITNESS: For each of the four

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 accounting periods. So separately we had -- so this
2 chart, this is observation -- this observation 1 is
3 for 1998-1. Down further in the database we might
4 have the exact same observation, cable system 1, KXXX,
5 for 1998-2.

6 JUDGE YOUNG: So the total number of
7 Program Suppliers minutes for that accounting period
8 for this cable system on that particular distant
9 signal.

10 THE WITNESS: Well, actually, what we have
11 is this -- the database from BIA just has the
12 stations. So KXXX may have been on cable system 43 as
13 well.

14 BY MR. STEWART:

15 Q Dr. Rosston, the information that you're
16 describing on the left-hand side you obtained from
17 Cable Data Corporation?

18 A Yes. Everything in this box right now is
19 from Cable Data Corporation.

20 Q And the --

21 A And the stuff over here, we had a database
22 of 3,000-some observations of the -- what we had was

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 a box that said, "Here's KXXX," and divides it up into
2 the different programming minutes.

3 So then we populate KXXX with 100 minutes
4 here and the exact same 100 minutes, if this is the
5 same accounting period. So some stations -- WGN is in
6 this a lot. And the differences are -- for 1998-1 is
7 the cable system -- and this is WGN, WGN, WGN, but the
8 cable system changes. The minutes don't change.
9 Okay?

10 So now we have, say, 20 minutes of sports
11 and 100 minutes of Program Suppliers data -- minutes
12 in 1998-1 on this channel on this system. We also
13 might have 200 minutes and zero. What we could do
14 then -- what we did then was we said, okay, we want to
15 create a database that says just for all -- we want to
16 add all of the ones that have 1998-1 for cable
17 system 1. We're going to add up these minutes.

18 So we would end up -- what we did was we
19 took this huge database and compacted it down, because
20 we got rid of all the multiple observations. We also
21 got rid of -- the vast majority of these stations were
22 actually local stations, so we ignored them when they

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 had a field here that said L for local. If that were
2 L, we would not add the number of minutes in.

3 So then we could just say, okay, on this
4 cable system, in 1998-1 on cable system 1, it had 300
5 minutes and 20 minutes. And then we'd have cable
6 system 2, 3, all the way down, and then we'd start
7 1998-2, and we'd have cable system 1 again.

8 JUDGE YOUNG: And how do you deal with
9 partials?

10 THE WITNESS: Partially distant signals --
11 what we did was we added the minutes in, and there's
12 a code X for partially distant, and we said -- over
13 here we said, "Is there any -- are there any X's?"
14 And if there's an X, we have a field partially
15 distant, and we put a dummy variable 1 that said if
16 it's a partially distant -- and also, if there was a
17 3.75, we had a 1 as well.

18 But that all came from this database that
19 said whether there's a 3.75 or --

20 JUDGE YOUNG: So with the partially
21 distant you would still have, for that example, cable
22 system 1 for 1998-1, you would still have the 300

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 minutes for the Program Suppliers, you just have
2 another variable in the formula to deal with it.

3 THE WITNESS: Exactly. And one of these
4 might be partially distant, and the other not, but
5 we'd have a 1 for the dummy variable, so we know that
6 there is a partially distant signal and that should
7 reduce royalties.

8 BY MR. STEWART:

9 Q Do you recall how many -- well, so you
10 ended up with all of these now compacted sets of data
11 that show the total number of minutes in each
12 different category that were actually purchased by
13 cable system number 1 in the first half of 1998, is
14 that right?

15 A Yes.

16 Q And you had that for each of the cable --
17 Form 3 cable systems in that accounting period,
18 correct?

19 A Yes.

20 Q And when you add, then, 1998-2, 1999-1,
21 and 1999-2, how many total observations did you have
22 of Form 3 systems?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Can I peek at Appendix B to get the exact
2 number?

3 Q Yes. That's in Appendix B of your
4 testimony?

5 A Yes. I think it's something on the order
6 of 9,000, but I can get you the exact number. And
7 actually, I think I misspoke for a second, which is we
8 included all of the minutes here, including those with
9 zero DSEs. And we took out the zero DSEs, the systems
10 that had zero DSEs, in a subsequent step.

11 Q But the ones with zero DSEs had no distant
12 signals.

13 A Right. They had zero minutes in all of
14 these categories.

15 Q Okay. So how many did you have --
16 including the ones with no distant signals at all, how
17 many of these cable system observations did you have?

18 A 9,227 observations.

19 Q Okay. And there are only 2,500 or so
20 Form 3 systems, correct?

21 A Yes.

22 Q On average across these periods?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes. That's -- so some of these systems
2 became Form 3 systems or became Form 2 systems. So
3 they weren't in the sample the entire period.

4 Q So the 9,000 figure is just counting the
5 cable systems in each accounting period across the
6 four accounting periods, correct?

7 A Yes.

8 Q Okay. Then, when you took the zero
9 distant signal or zero DSE systems out, how many
10 observations were left at that point?

11 A It was 7,529 observations.

12 Q Okay.

13 A That was -- actually, that's the number
14 that we used in our regression. There was -- there
15 were a couple of other adjustments as well that got me
16 down to 7,529 observations.

17 Q Okay. Let's look at Appendix B briefly.
18 I guess we haven't broken them out there.

19 A Right. So there was two other
20 adjustments. One was when we got the income data, we
21 didn't have income data for Guam and the Virgin
22 Islands. And so we couldn't add those into our

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS

1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 regression analysis, because we didn't have the data
2 for them, and then we also had 18 observations where
3 we did not -- Cable Data Corporation didn't have lag
4 subscribers for -- what we had to do was for 1998, the
5 lag subscribers were the subscribers at the end of
6 1997.

7 And we got that data from CDC, and 18
8 observations dropped out when they did not have data
9 for that as well. So we ended up with the 7,529
10 observations.

11 Q Okay. And the 7,529 observations are the
12 cable system -- each is a cable system with the number
13 of minutes in each of the categories that are
14 represented among the distant signals on the system
15 for that period, correct?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And then the other data, that represents
18 the variables that you included, including the amount
19 of royalties that they paid, as well as the income
20 levels and their market, etcetera, etcetera, correct?

21 A Exactly.

22 Q Okay. And turning to Table 1 on page 17

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 of your testimony, would you explain what that data
2 is, please?

3 A We should make sure -- this is one of the
4 pages that says "corrected" on the top. Make sure
5 everyone is on the right page.

6 JUDGE VON KANN: February 14.

7 THE WITNESS: Yes. It was a nice
8 Valentine's Day.

9 (Laughter.)

10 On Table 1, these are summary statistics.
11 This is standard when people present data work is to
12 tell you what the variables are, what their means are,
13 standard deviations, and trying to give you an idea of
14 the magnitudes of the numbers of the variables that
15 you're looking at.

16 So the first group of variables are the
17 minutes of programming in each different category on
18 -- the mean minutes on a cable system. So you would
19 pick a specific -- this would be the average across
20 all the cable systems, just the straight average of
21 the number of minutes in each category.

22 JUDGE YOUNG: For this roughly 7,500 set.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes. Because the
2 title -- I tried to be clear. I hope I -- with
3 positive distant signal equivalent. So that was down
4 to the 7,500 sample, exactly right.

5 BY MR. STEWART:

6 Q And if you added up the average -- the
7 mean of the minutes in the various categories, you
8 might arrive at more than one station's worth of
9 minutes, is that right?

10 A Yes, because cable systems may carry more
11 than one distant signal.

12 Q And this is the number of minutes across
13 84 days of data. That's what you received from BIA,
14 is that right?

15 A This is the mean across the observations,
16 right.

17 Q Okay. Now, and then looking at the number
18 of subscribers, and the number of activated channels,
19 is that the mean across these 7,500 --

20 A So the average cable system would have
21 22,800 subscribers at the start of the accounting
22 period.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And the indicator for the 3.75 royalty
2 rate is 0.11. Would you explain what that means?

3 A Sure. This is a -- what we call a dummy
4 variable. It doesn't have anything to do with my
5 intelligence. But it's a zero or a one, so this means
6 that 11 percent of the cable systems had a 3.75
7 royalty payment. Eleven percent of the cable systems
8 in our observation.

9 And the same is -- the same interpretation
10 is true for the partially distant. Twenty percent of
11 the systems had a partially distant signal carried.

12 JUDGE YOUNG: You know, you just asked a
13 question, Mr. Stewart, I just want to make sure I
14 understand. When we talk about total programming
15 minutes, then, are we talking about extrapolating the
16 BIA data to say, what are the total programming
17 minutes on that system throughout the whole accounting
18 period? Is it just focused on the number of days the
19 BIA study focused on?

20 THE WITNESS: I used just the BIA data,
21 and so that's -- I didn't extrapolate it to -- but
22 what you would end up doing is multiplying everything

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 by the same number, because we took a sample, and then
2 dividing back through by the same number, so the
3 answer would stay the same.

4 JUDGE VON KANN: The relationship would
5 stay the same, whether you used the sample number or
6 multiplied them all by whatever it is, four, to get up
7 to --

8 THE WITNESS: Right.

9 JUDGE VON KANN: Or two I guess maybe.
10 You've got 84 days, something like that.

11 THE WITNESS: 84 days over two years.

12 JUDGE VON KANN: In order to get to 180
13 days, you'd have to multiply by --

14 THE WITNESS: And there was 84 days over
15 two years, so it's about nine --

16 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Whatever it is.

17 THE WITNESS: Right.

18 JUDGE VON KANN: But the relationship
19 would presumably --

20 THE WITNESS: Exactly. So my analysis is
21 sort of limited to the using -- imagining this as the
22 84 days.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

2 THE WITNESS: Okay.

3 BY MR. STEWART:

4 Q Okay. Turning to page 18 of your
5 testimony, the section marked "Results," let me ask
6 you, first, Dr. Rosston, in your opinion does this
7 regression model with the variables you've included,
8 and the additional modeling considerations that you've
9 accommodated, provide a substantial basis for
10 measuring the relative marketplace value of the
11 distant signal programming types?

12 A Yes, it does.

13 Q And why do you say that?

14 A Because it measures the actual marketplace
15 behavior of the cable systems and the Program
16 Suppliers -- the suppliers of programming. I guess I
17 shouldn't use the other -- shouldn't say it the other
18 way around. That people are buying it, buying these
19 programs and making decisions between different
20 signals in the marketplace.

21 Q What were the ultimate results of your
22 regression analysis, first?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A The regression analysis results are
2 presented on page 19. Again, the corrected page 19.
3 And should I go through those?

4 Q Sure.

5 A So what we did was we regressed these --
6 all these variables on the -- plus, as you look down
7 at the -- right above the line, indicators for the
8 accounting periods, the time dummies, which are not --
9 the results for the time dummies are not reported, but
10 they were included. We regressed all of these
11 variables to explain the royalties in the -- paid by
12 the cable systems.

13 So what you get is the regression
14 coefficient that says, for example, .152 for the
15 minutes of Program Suppliers programming. So an
16 additional minute in this -- on the average cable
17 system would add 15 cents. An additional minute of
18 Program Suppliers would add about 15.2 cents to
19 royalties. An additional minute of sports programming
20 would add \$1.63, and an additional minute of
21 commercial TV would add 14.6.

22 So you see sort of the relative values of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 minutes of different programming types. Sports is
2 substantially more valuable than the other stuff,
3 which when I come to sort of checking the
4 reasonableness of results makes some sense.

5 And then you get down to numbers of
6 subscribers. So these -- the coefficients -- that's
7 how you interpret the coefficients on the minutes.
8 The numbers of subscribers for adding an additional
9 subscriber would add 76 cents to royalties over the
10 six-month period, and this is -- sorry, these are
11 adding additional royalties over the six-month period.
12 So, and that's -- each of these -- an additional
13 channel would add \$34.

14 I have asterisks on a number of these
15 things. The asterisks are for statistical
16 significance. Are they statistically significantly
17 different from zero? Are you confident that they're
18 different from zero? And some of them have that and
19 some do not. But most of the variables of interest
20 that are in the top half do -- are statistically
21 significantly different from zero.

22 JUDGE YOUNG: So you're suggesting if we

1 had Canadian programming it's less valuable?

2 THE WITNESS: That one doesn't have --
3 that one is not statistically significant. My best
4 point estimate is that actually adding -- that the
5 Canadian programming under this estimation is
6 insignificantly different from zero, but may be
7 negative. It may be positive.

8 BY MR. STEWART:

9 Q And what about the count of local
10 channels? What does that suggest, or what does that
11 imply? Sorry.

12 A Well, once again, it's insignificantly
13 different from zero as well. But as you add local
14 channels, the royalties go down, and that may be
15 because of the -- this similar programming effect.

16 Q Just going back to your description of the
17 steps that an economist would take in doing a
18 regression study, the second-to-the-last step or so I
19 guess was checking the results to see whether they
20 make sense based on the expectations you would have
21 about the industry, is that right?

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And could you describe how that applies to
2 these coefficients that were the result of your
3 regression analysis?

4 A Sure. Let's start at -- the indicator for
5 partially distant -- I'll start from the bottom -- is
6 that for the 3.75 and partially distant, when you're
7 paying the higher royalty rate, your royalties go up
8 by a substantial amount. And that sort of makes
9 sense, that when you're paying royalties at 3.75, if
10 you're paying that, you're paying a much, much higher
11 royalty rate. So that one is positive.

12 And partially distant, you're paying only
13 for half the signal or for part of the signal. Your
14 royalties go down. So those two make sense.

15 Q And just stopping you there for a second.
16 This coefficient says that a cable system that carried
17 any one of its distant signals at the 3.75 rate has
18 that higher royalty, is that right?

19 A Yes.

20 Q And similarly, if the system carries one
21 or more, but possibly not all, of its distant signals
22 as partially distant, then its total royalties would

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 be down by that coefficient, is that right?

2 A Yes.

3 Q Okay.

4 A And these are holding the number of
5 minutes constant. So if you added more channels, they
6 would affect -- that would affect the number of
7 minutes. If you added a non-partially distant signal
8 with a partially distant, you would have -- the
9 correction for those additional channels would be in
10 the minutes category, so that's how that gets
11 explained.

12 Q Okay.

13 A The count of local channels we talked
14 about as being similar fare on that, and that may be
15 why it has a negative coefficient. Average household
16 income is positive but not significant.

17 One test -- just a sort of general rule of
18 thumb, if you look at the -- the standard errors are
19 what's in parentheses. If you double the standard
20 error, then if it's -- it's actually 1.96, but if you
21 double it it's close enough. You can see that
22 doubling 161 is greater than 286, so it's not

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 significantly different.

2 But the general rule of thumb, if you want
3 to look at these things in a quick manner to see --
4 and you can see that when we get to the number of
5 subscribers, .032 doubled is .06, so .76 is
6 substantially different from zero. That would be
7 confident -- you're very confident that that number is
8 way different from zero.

9 I forget where I left off in explaining
10 things. Number of activated channels, I believe?

11 Q Yes.

12 A Is positive. The more channels you have,
13 the more subscribers you will get and the more
14 royalties -- and the higher price you will be able to
15 charge. It's positive. That makes sense. The more
16 subscribers you have the bigger system you have --
17 adds 76 cents, and that's very much close to the --
18 it's close to -- if you just divide the total
19 royalties by subscribers, it's very close to that
20 number, to the average.

21 It's slightly different, but that's
22 because we're not taking a simple average here. We

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 are correcting for other factors, so it's not exactly
2 the same, but it's close, which makes -- gives you
3 confidence that that number is estimated very well.

4 And then, going up on the minutes, you
5 made a very good point that Canadian is negative, as
6 is devotional. And those are -- those are the ones
7 that are -- the Canadian one is insignificantly
8 different from zero, which means it also could be on
9 the other side of zero, being positive.

10 The devotional one is negative and
11 significant, and there are several possible reasons
12 for that. One is that devotional programming is sold
13 as part of a -- you buy a whole set of channels, or
14 you buy a whole signal, not the individual pieces.
15 And so you may not be able to buy -- you may be buying
16 more devotional than you want.

17 Second is that the devotional guys pay --
18 some of the devotional guys I understand pay for their
19 placement where they are paying the local channel to
20 get on, but the cable system doesn't get paid to have
21 this program put on. So he gets none of that benefit.

22 Third is that a lot of the devotional

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 stuff is not subject to the -- I understand is not
2 subject to the non-syndicated -- syndicated
3 exclusivity or non-duplication. So that you may get
4 two different episodes or two -- the exact same
5 episode on two different channels of the 700 Club, and
6 adding a second channel doesn't add you any value.

7 In fact, it can subtract because you could
8 be showing something else. So there are several
9 reasons why that may be a negative amount on that one.

10 Q All right. Now, how can you pick those
11 coefficients and turn them into shares of the distant
12 signal royalty fund?

13 A I think the easiest way to do that is to
14 sort of explain Table 3.

15 Q Which is on page 23 of your testimony?

16 A Yes. So if you look at Table 3, in the
17 first column are the exact same coefficients that I
18 got from the regression analysis. Those are just
19 repeated. So, again, 15 cents for Program Suppliers
20 and \$1.63 for sports.

21 Those are the value of the additional
22 minute, the marginal value. And what we did then in

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 column C is said, what are the total minutes? Because
2 if you have a price that's the implicit price for --
3 that would be willing to be paid, the coefficient is
4 essentially what an economist would call the shadow
5 price or the implicit price of these minutes.

6 You want to find what's the total value of
7 these. You multiply the price times quantity. So we
8 have the quantity of minutes in column C of the
9 minutes in each programming category that we saw in
10 all of the systems, and we multiplied in column D --
11 we just multiplied price times quantity and got a
12 value of the minutes for each category.

13 And we put devotional and Canadian at
14 zero, instead of negative, in that. And we came up
15 with a value of the minutes of \$57 million.

16 Then, we said, "What's the implied share
17 of the royalties?" just that, for example, Program
18 Suppliers had \$27.8 million worth of value, divided by
19 \$57 million, so they accounted for 48.7 percent. And
20 that will fill down if you do Excel. That just has
21 the exact same formula; 18 over 57 gives you 32
22 percent, and so on. And they add to 100 percent.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 The last column we did, we just allocated
2 the .34 percent that was from low power and Mexican in
3 the same ratios to everybody else. We just assumed
4 that they were not part of it, which is why the number
5 56,940, you can -- is slightly less. That's the
6 number of -- that's the value from -- actually, it's
7 57 -- 126 and 71 there.

8 So we just divided and allocated the low
9 power and Mexican stations percentages to everybody
10 else, since they're not part of the claimants in this.

11 JUDGE VON KANN: Why did you -- since you
12 had data for the four separate periods, why did you do
13 a single number for '88 -- for '98/'99, as opposed to
14 one number for '98 and one for '99? Which is what we
15 have to come up with. Why didn't you help us more?

16 (Laughter.)

17 THE WITNESS: To be honest, I didn't think
18 about it. I mean, it would be possible to do two
19 separate regressions for -- what I wanted to do when
20 we put the dummy variables in for the different time
21 periods was trying to take full advantage of the
22 information to see what you could get. So --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE VON KANN: Did you notice much --
2 maybe you didn't look at this, and so don't guess
3 about it -- but if the data for '98 and '99 appeared
4 substantially similar, such that you think there's no
5 reason to believe the percentages would be much
6 different for one year than another -- I guess that's
7 one thing -- do you have any sense at all from working
8 with this data whether there seemed to be much
9 variation between '98 and '99?

10 THE WITNESS: I don't recall seeing a big
11 difference, but I don't want to give you assurances at
12 this point.

13 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

14 BY MR. STEWART:

15 Q On page 24 of your testimony, in the
16 middle of the page there, you talk about whether the
17 commercial television percentage share that you've
18 calculated represents a lower bound. Is that the
19 word? Is that what you use there?

20 A Yes, I did.

21 Q Would you explain why you believe that?

22 A There were two factors. One is we did

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 these additional regressions with random and fixed
2 effects coefficients. And in both the random and
3 fixed effects models the share for commercial
4 television was higher, and the -- so that provided the
5 confidence that these were -- that I had not
6 overestimated this. When I was able to take more
7 information into account, I was able to -- it came out
8 to be a higher estimate.

9 And then, second, is that there is a lot
10 of other -- there may be substantial value in putting
11 together a group of programs as you -- what I would
12 call compilation, that people in the cable systems
13 routinely buy channels. They don't buy programs
14 individually very often.

15 And so they pay for this value, the people
16 do, in creating a channel and creating a package of
17 programs as well. So I think that that's something
18 that's of value that's not incorporated in my analysis
19 at all.

20 JUDGE GULIN: Dr. Rosston, that kind of
21 leads into a question I have. When you use the word
22 "value," you're equating that with what is actually

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 paid by cable systems for minutes of programming.
2 That's the assumption that you're making I guess, is
3 that that's an equivalence.

4 If we look at, for example, public
5 broadcasting as opposed to other groups, Program
6 Suppliers, Sports, and Commercial TV, public
7 broadcasting consists of discrete channels of
8 programming, and there may be another way to find out
9 exactly what cable operators have paid for public
10 broadcasting because of their discrete channels.

11 JUDGE GULIN: So if you equate value with
12 what is paid, is the implication that whatever is paid
13 for those discrete channels of public broadcasting is
14 the value and the value cannot be greater than what is
15 paid for them?

16 THE WITNESS: What I was looking at was
17 the relative value of these things, that this is a
18 constrained market price, and that maybe if you took
19 away this right, they may have to pay substantially
20 more for these, for all of the different channels.

21 So what I've done is what they've paid for
22 in making their decisions here. If you have public

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 broadcasting be a discrete channel, one of the
2 questions or problems with trying to figure that out
3 is that the royalty rate is not constant. It's a
4 declining function. So the first channel is -- I
5 believe it's .8 percent, and the second channel is .6
6 percent.

7 JUDGE GULIN: All right.

8 THE WITNESS: And so a lot of what you pay
9 for a channel depends on where -- whether you're the
10 first or the second channel, and that's -- as an
11 economist, I would say whether you're the first or the
12 second channel, based on the data that I've seen, that
13 you can't -- that you always want to be the
14 incremental person, if you're paying a ticket to a
15 movie or something like that, that I'm the marginal
16 guy. I don't want to pay anything. It doesn't cost
17 you any more to serve me.

18 So in terms of that, it's a little
19 difficult to tease out exactly --

20 JUDGE GULIN: Right.

21 THE WITNESS: -- what was paid for
22 specific channels.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE GULIN: Right. So there is inherent
2 difficulty in trying to calculate that. But assuming
3 you could calculate it, there was a method to
4 calculate that, is the premise still correct, that
5 whatever is paid for public television, that's the
6 value of public television?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, you'd want to look at
8 the relative value compared to what's paid for the
9 other things as well. So you'd want to look at the
10 relative values of these.

11 JUDGE GULIN: Okay. Thank you.

12 MR. STEWART: That concludes my direct.
13 This may be the right time for a break.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: Sounds like it is. Let's
15 just take a minute, though, to sort of map out the
16 cross examination plan, in terms of who is doing it
17 and how much time and in what order.

18 JUDGE YOUNG: When we come back from the
19 break, I'd like to ask Dr. Rosston some questions.

20 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Just to go around
21 the room quickly, can I get an estimate of cross
22 examination time? Mr. Garrett?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 MR. WINTERS: I'm going to estimate one
2 hour.

3 JUDGE VON KANN: Oh, Mr. Winters?

4 MR. WINTERS: One hour.

5 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. One hour, okay.
6 Mr. Olaniran?

7 MR. OLANIRAN: I would probably estimate
8 about three, and I think I was drafted to go first, so
9 that we could reduce -- it may reduce the amount of
10 time that the smaller claimants would have to do cross
11 examination.

12 JUDGE VON KANN: Mr. Dove?

13 MR. DOVE: I think about an hour.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Canadians? Mr.
15 Satterfield?

16 MR. SATTERFIELD: Probably a half.

17 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Music?

18 MR. LOPEZ: It will be less than that. It
19 will be minimal.

20 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Minuscule I think
21 was the term yesterday.

22 (Laughter.)

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 MR. LOPEZ: Well, we don't want to adopt
2 the --

3 (Laughter.)

4 JUDGE VON KANN: No, right, right. Okay.
5 All right.

6 Let's see. That's four, five, five and a
7 half. I guess that's doable with breaks, probably.

8 And there is a consensus or agreement
9 about the order?

10 MR. OLANIRAN: I believe so, yes.

11 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. And that will be
12 Mr. Olaniran first?

13 MR. OLANIRAN: Correct.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: And then?

15 MR. OLANIRAN: Mr. Garrett?

16 JUDGE VON KANN: Or Winters, whichever is
17 doing it.

18 MR. WINTERS: I'll go second.

19 JUDGE VON KANN: All right.

20 MR. WINTERS: I wasn't aware of the
21 consensus, but I'll go second.

22 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. And then, Mr.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Dove?

2 MR. DOVE: That would be fine.

3 JUDGE VON KANN: Then, Satterfield and
4 Music.

5 MR. SATTERFIELD: Yes.

6 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Well, let's break
7 until 10 after 11:00. Thank you.

8 (Whereupon, the proceedings in the
9 foregoing matter went off the record at
10 10:57 a.m. and went back on the record at
11 11:12 a.m.)

12 JUDGE VON KANN: I have been adding up the
13 time estimates that people made and throwing in an
14 hour for lunch and an hour for four more breaks, and
15 that takes us until 6:30. So if everybody holds to
16 their estimates exactly, we sort of just barely make
17 it. And if the Panel doesn't screw it up by asking
18 too many questions.

19 But maybe everybody would get a few
20 brownie points for trimming a little bit. If you
21 could come in slightly under three hours, Mr.
22 Olaniran, that would be great, and everybody -- I

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 don't want to shortchange anybody. This is an
2 important witness, and people should take the time.

3 MR. GARRETT: Are brownie points the same
4 as royalty points?

5 (Laughter.)

6 JUDGE VON KANN: Similar. Similar.

7 (Laughter.)

8 Okay. Let's everybody do the best we can,
9 and we'll see if we can make it by 6:30.

10 JUDGE YOUNG: Adhering to the Chairman's
11 admonition, I'll ask one question in hopefully a quick
12 way, which is -- I'm going to ask it in a very general
13 way, and I'm just really looking for a general answer.

14 I understood the equation, I understood
15 the data, and I understood the result. I wasn't quite
16 sure, though, how you got from the equation and the
17 data to the result. And my question really is: is it
18 a matter of mathematics or calculation, or was there
19 sort of judgment calls you had to make in terms of
20 getting from the data and the equation on the one hand
21 to the result? Is it purely math?

22 THE WITNESS: This was just purely math.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 I took the coefficients from the equation that I
2 estimated.

3 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay. What does that mean
4 when you say you estimated the coefficients?

5 THE WITNESS: So the coefficients come
6 from -- on Table 2 in the regression analysis.

7 THE WITNESS: For clarification, Judge
8 Young, are you asking how the coefficients were
9 determined?

10 JUDGE YOUNG: I think that's what I'm
11 asking, how the coefficients are calculated, yes.

12 THE WITNESS: So this is through standard
13 regression analysis. What you have is you have 7,000
14 observations, and there's lots of variation in the
15 royalties and lots of variation in the minutes of
16 programming and subscriber counts, and that sort of
17 thing.

18 And what this does is essentially -- well,
19 what I did on the one -- it fits a line or a line in
20 multi-dimensional space to that. It says, "What's the
21 best fit we can get for this?" and it takes advantage
22 of the variation to come up with saying that the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Program Suppliers add every -- every minute adds 15
2 cents to the royalties. So that's sort of what I
3 would --

4 JUDGE YOUNG: So in effect, you're
5 plotting this, you're saying?

6 THE WITNESS: In effect, you're plotting
7 this. So it would be like saying the additional
8 bedroom is \$10,000. The additional minute is 15
9 cents.

10 JUDGE YOUNG: And when you use the word
11 "estimate," you're saying that you plotted, you come
12 out with sort of a number or a range, and the estimate
13 is sort of picking the precise number, it's not --

14 THE WITNESS: So if you look on Table 2,
15 the estimate of 15 cents, it can -- when I say I have
16 a confidence interval of 95 percent, it would be --
17 that 15 cents would be plus or minus two times .17 or
18 .017. So 3.4 cents, above and below 15 cents, would
19 give me a confidence interval for that.

20 I have an estimate. The point estimate is
21 my best guess as to what it is, or the regression's
22 best guess, but it has a range and each of these has

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 a range of plus or minus two standard errors.

2 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay. But it's essentially
3 a mathematical calculation.

4 THE WITNESS: Yes, exactly.

5 BY MR. STEWART:

6 Q In effect, Dr. Rosston, you simply load
7 the data and the variables, once you put them into the
8 equation, into a computer and the computer runs
9 standard regression analyses, protocols, and it comes
10 out with those numbers that you call the estimated
11 coefficients, correct?

12 A Exactly. And the standard econometric
13 software package runs these.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay.

15 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay. That was the general
16 answer I was looking for.

17 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Mr. Olaniran?

18 CROSS EXAMINATION

19 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

20 Q Good afternoon, Dr. Rosston. My name is
21 Greg Olaniran. I'm counsel for Program Suppliers.

22 I just want to cover real quickly a point

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that you mentioned earlier, and I think -- and I'm
2 paraphrasing. You indicated that implicitly the cable
3 operators are to some extent -- they care, to some
4 extent, about viewing. But what they're really
5 interested in is subscription. Is that a fair
6 characterization of what you said?

7 A Yes. On these channels what they -- what
8 they really care about on these channels is
9 subscriptions, because they don't get any advertising
10 revenue on these channels. On other channels where
11 they have ad avails or whatever, I'm not exactly sure
12 of the exact terminology, availability where they get
13 to sell ads on certain cable channels, they care about
14 viewing on those channels. On these channels, they
15 don't necessarily care about viewing, except to the
16 extent that it causes people to subscribe to the
17 system.

18 Q In fact, you indicated in your testimony
19 that the value of distant signal is in attracting and
20 retaining subscribers, and not contributing to
21 supplemental advertising revenue.

22 A Correct.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay. Now, the phrase "attracting and
2 retaining subscribers," how did that phrase come to
3 you?

4 A How did that phrase come to me?

5 Q Yes. How did you -- is that something you
6 came up with on your own?

7 A I believe so. It's sort of a standard way
8 of thinking about, this is the cable business.

9 Q You also indicate in your testimony that
10 -- and I'm referring to the bottom of page 3 in your
11 statement. You indicate that when people watch
12 distant signals, they're not watching the channels
13 where the cable operator benefits from advertising
14 sales, right?

15 A Yes.

16 Q Now, cable operators, they don't just put
17 on blank signals, do they? I mean, they put something
18 on them. They put content on the signals, correct?

19 A Right. That's so they can get
20 subscribers.

21 Q And we can agree that, to the extent that
22 the copyrighted works that are at issue in this

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS

1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.

WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 proceeding are embodied in those signals, cable
2 operators -- they are packaging their contents to
3 satisfy their subscribers, correct?

4 A Right. Well, they are doing it to get
5 people to subscribe and make the most money that they
6 can. So --

7 Q I think you indicated they were doing it
8 to attract and retain subscribers, so they would also
9 be doing it to retain subscribers as well as --

10 A Yes.

11 Q -- attract them.

12 A Yes, I sort of bundle the two together as
13 making it attractive for subscribers.

14 Q Now, would you agree that whether a
15 consumer wants a product is ultimately validated by
16 whether or not -- is ultimately validated when the
17 consumer consumes the product?

18 A That's true to some extent but not always.
19 There is what economists would call option value.

20 Q Okay.

21 A That you may have the option of consuming
22 something, but you may not actually consume it. For

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 example, I have car insurance, and I hope not to use
2 it to -- to actually use the product, but I have it.
3 Often times there are -- I like being able to -- there
4 may be the idea that certain television signals are
5 good to have there, and I really care about having the
6 news on my cable system, but I don't necessarily -- I
7 don't watch CNN that often unless there's a war.

8 So the option of having CNN to watch is
9 there for me, and I may like that option, but I don't
10 necessarily watch it that often, hopefully.

11 Q This proceeding, I think you'd agree, is
12 about finding out the relative marketplace value of
13 the different program categories. Now, how would an
14 operator know if the subscriber is being satisfied by
15 the content that they're providing?

16 A The operators have -- do lots of different
17 things to try to find out what makes their signals
18 attractive. They get lots of feedback from their
19 customers, and they're the ones making the decisions.
20 And so what my analysis does is sort of says, "We are
21 assuming they are making these decisions based on what
22 causes people to subscribe to their systems."

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q What kind of feedback are you referring to
2 from the customers?

3 A Customers say that they want certain
4 channels or don't want -- don't care about other
5 channels. The cable operator is making decisions
6 about what channels it carries and not carries in
7 order to try to attract and retain subscribers.

8 Q And do operators not care whether people
9 are watching what they put on?

10 A In essence, the bottom line is they don't
11 care if you watch or don't watch a specific channel,
12 as long as you subscribe. But your decision to
13 subscribe is in part affected by whether you want it.
14 But the ultimate thing that the cable operator cares
15 about is, do you subscribe or not?

16 Q In general, in a mature industry, do you
17 find that -- let's assume that the cable industry is
18 a mature industry. Would you find that a cable
19 operator would devote more resources to attraction of
20 subscribers over retention of subscribers?

21 A I don't think that they -- there is some
22 literature about people who think that retaining --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that it's easier to retain your subscriber than to
2 attract a new one, and there may be different costs of
3 these things.

4 But in general, I think that they think of
5 this as a -- as very similar, that attracting new
6 subscribers or retaining their old ones from going to
7 DBS or something, or over-the-air channels, they are
8 fighting to -- I sort of lump the two together. I
9 haven't thought about how they might be separated.

10 Q I'm not sure if I understand your answer.
11 Let me repeat the question. Assuming that the cable
12 industry is a mature industry, would you expect the
13 cable operator to devote more resources to attracting
14 subscribers or to retaining subscribers?

15 A If by "mature industry" you mean it's not
16 -- do you mean it's not growing a lot?

17 Q By "mature," let's assume that I mean that
18 it has a high penetration, and let's assume that the
19 penetration has somewhat plateaued, leveled off in
20 essence.

21 A So if it's not growing, then you wouldn't
22 put a whole lot of effort into attracting new

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 subscribers, but there are -- there is churn in the
2 industry as well. So you're continually losing and
3 attracting subscribers as well.

4 Q I didn't mean to suggest that you wouldn't
5 be interested in attracting subscribers, that the
6 operator wouldn't be attracting subscribers. My
7 question was whether or not the operator would devote
8 more attention to retention as opposed to attraction.

9 A I guess I would go to the point that it's
10 what -- the efforts -- they would balance the efforts
11 in terms of whether they had to do anything different
12 to attract or retain subscribers, and then to see what
13 percent -- what the magnitude to these numbers were,
14 and whether there was actually a big difference or not
15 in doing it.

16 So I don't know all the details of what
17 the differences are between attracting a customer and
18 retaining a customer. And by the way you've given it,
19 the magnitudes are substantially more that they have
20 to retain. The other question is how likely people
21 are to leave if they're already a cable subscriber or
22 not.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 You may not have to do a lot to -- if
2 everybody who is already a cable subscriber will stay
3 a cable subscriber, no matter what you do, or unless
4 you do things outrageously, then you'd probably focus
5 more attention on getting new subscribers.

6 If the situation is different, you might
7 -- so it depends a lot on the details of the situation
8 that sort of need to be fleshed out to understand
9 this. But in general, I think you try to please your
10 customers and keep your customers and attract new
11 people.

12 Q So your answer is you don't know.

13 A The answer is you need to know more
14 information than the question you gave me, yes.

15 Q Now, when you say that advertising is not
16 important, and that the cable operators don't care
17 about advertising, that's because on a distant signal
18 you can't insert advertising and it makes no
19 difference, right?

20 A They care about advertising, just not the
21 advertising on distant signals.

22 Q On distant signals, correct?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Right.

2 Q Okay. Now, imagine that if you were in a
3 free marketplace, and assume that in a free
4 marketplace we wouldn't be talking about distant
5 signal, we would just be talking about programming --
6 now, in that marketplace, wouldn't a cable operator
7 care about advertising?

8 A It depends. They have some signals where
9 they get more or less advertising. It depends on the
10 ratio of how advertising affects subscribers. They
11 still -- their primary revenue source is subscription
12 revenues, and that's where they focus their attention.

13 Q Have you -- I'm sorry.

14 A That's all right. In a distant
15 marketplace, or in a marketplace without these rules,
16 they may or may not be able to, or may or may not want
17 to, get advertising availabilities on them in general.
18 I think they have them on cable networks, but the
19 magnitude and amount of them is very different on
20 different cable networks.

21 Q But you would agree, though, that in a
22 free marketplace they would function very similar to

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 the way cable networks function.

2 A Well, it may be very different than
3 existing cable networks, because the way existing
4 cable networks function is predicated on the distant
5 signal marketplace being in place as well. These
6 people know this. If you changed the distant signal
7 marketplace, that may also change not only the free
8 market with this, but you -- it's not a static world
9 outside of the distant signal marketplace.

10 So that the way that cable networks
11 negotiate may become very different if you -- all of
12 us hadn't added all of these distant signals into the
13 marketplace as well. So that you may or may not get
14 a different marketplace than what you sort of see for
15 cable networks right now.

16 Q You're saying there would be no
17 difference, or are you saying that there would be some
18 difference, you just don't know?

19 A I'm saying there probably would be a
20 difference, but you don't -- but I don't know exactly
21 how it would play out.

22 Q What do you understand the task of this

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Panel to be?

2 A The task of this Panel is to award the
3 royalties for the two years to the claimants on the
4 basis of relative marketplace value.

5 Q Okay. Now, the regression analysis that
6 you performed, that was your idea?

7 A Yes, it was.

8 Q Okay. You worked with Dr. Fratrik?

9 A I received data from Dr. Fratrik. I
10 didn't actually -- I didn't talk about this at all to
11 Dr. Fratrik.

12 Q Okay. Did you also work or have any
13 contact with Dr. Ducey?

14 A No. I've never had contact with Dr.
15 Ducey.

16 Q Now, when you decided to perform a
17 regression analysis, did you have in mind that you
18 were going to use program minutes?

19 A Yes. When I first started looking at this
20 issue, I looked at Dr. Besen's study, and saw that he
21 weighted your minutes by -- or weighted minutes by
22 viewing, and I didn't think that was the right thing

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 to do. So I thought the right thing to do was to use
2 minutes.

3 Q And why is that?

4 A Because I think that in the regression
5 analysis that I did it shows that if things are more
6 valuable they'll get more royalties, and it shows, for
7 example, that sports is worth 10 times as much as the
8 others.

9 It doesn't need to have the viewing
10 weights to come up with the results that seem
11 reasonable, and that viewing can be a very different
12 metric than actually causing changes in royalties.
13 The viewing metric can be you may -- you may want --
14 things may get a very high audience, but not be worth
15 a whole lot, because they're just a little bit more --
16 just a little bit more attractive to viewers than the
17 next best alternative, but -- so they get a lot of
18 viewing.

19 But if people -- but the cable operator
20 could attract subscribers by showing the next best
21 thing, and get nearly the same number of people. And
22 so viewing isn't what's important, it's subscriptions,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 and that's why I wanted to focus not on viewing but on
2 changes in the royalty based on how they affected the
3 cable operators' decisions.

4 Q Other than the work that was done by Dr.
5 Besen with regard to viewing, did you independently
6 undertake a study to determine whether or not viewing
7 could actually -- is actually a better predictor or a
8 worse predictor of marketplace value than program
9 minutes?

10 A I didn't do that, because I didn't think
11 it was relevant, so I didn't look at it.

12 Q But if you didn't do that, you wouldn't
13 actually know whether or not it was, would you? It
14 could be relevant.

15 A Well, as I explained in the steps that I
16 went through was develop the model -- figure out the
17 question you're trying to address and develop the
18 model that you're trying to address. Viewing wasn't,
19 in my mind, the appropriate metric for looking at
20 this, because the cable operators don't value viewing
21 on distant signals. They value subscriptions.

22 So I didn't think that that was -- it's

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 sort of not an appropriate metric with which to
2 measure it, so I didn't include it, and I don't think
3 that -- it may by happenstance come in, but it would
4 be odd that that would be the right way to go about it
5 when you can't come up with a theoretical
6 justification for setting it up that way.

7 Q But again, my point is if you never -- if
8 you didn't do it, it could be the right way to go, and
9 you might be wrong by using program minutes, but you
10 wouldn't know unless you actually undertook a study
11 that tested viewing minutes.

12 A Well, I don't think you would -- I don't
13 think that's accurate. It's sort of -- if -- you may
14 find that the number of -- I don't know, the number of
15 cars that had accidents in that cable system area were
16 closely allied with royalties.

17 You wouldn't believe that that was a
18 reasonable way to do it, and I didn't model that, and
19 I don't think there's -- but maybe it came closer to
20 predicting it, but it doesn't make a lot of sense, and
21 no one would believe the results. And it's not
22 something I modeled.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 And so when you -- you have to come up
2 with the justification for what the behavior is in
3 order to set something in your model.

4 Q I guess my point is, what you have is a
5 theory about viewing. You don't have anything in
6 practice to support that, correct?

7 A I didn't model viewing in sort of thinking
8 about the incentives to the cable operator. I didn't
9 think it was the right way to go, and I think there
10 were justifications for saying for -- behind that, so
11 that's not -- that -- but I did not do any empirical
12 work based on viewing studies. That's correct.

13 Q Okay. Do you consider yourself an expert
14 statistician or an expert economist, or both?

15 A I consider myself an expert economist who
16 uses econometric and regression techniques.

17 Q Okay. And regression analysis would be a
18 common task for someone of your expertise?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. Just in general, what type of
21 information does a regression analysis provide? Just
22 generally speaking.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A The regression analysis provides a
2 relationship between independent or right-hand side
3 variables, if you -- the right-hand side variables are
4 the explanatory variables, the independent variables,
5 and a dependent variable. So the relationship between
6 different variables is what you get from a regression
7 analysis.

8 Q And with that you attempt to predict or
9 project to the real world, so to speak.

10 A What I've done is tried to explain the
11 relationship that exists in the data that I have, and
12 that's --

13 Q Are you saying that it may or may not
14 reflect the real world?

15 A No, this is the real world. This is the
16 data that I have, and this is the behavior that
17 happened. So this is real data, and it's real
18 relationships that exist in the data.

19 Q Okay. So your model, then, attempts to
20 simulate the real world?

21 A I'm not sure I understand what you're
22 trying to at it. My model takes real world events and

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 says, "Here's the relationship." Just like the model
2 for the house says, "What's the relationship between
3 prices and numbers of bedrooms, it says here's the
4 relationship." That's what mine does. Mine says,
5 "Here's the relationship between these -- the minutes
6 and subscribers and channels on royalties." So it's
7 real world data.

8 Q Well, it doesn't take into account all of
9 the facts in the real world. It takes some elements
10 of the real world and tries to project something about
11 the real world, but my question is whether or not the
12 result -- what results from that, in terms of what
13 you've done in this case, is supposed to reflect the
14 real world, given that you didn't actually study every
15 single event in the real world.

16 A So let me see if I can rephrase your
17 question in a way that I can understand it.
18 Essentially, you're saying, did I exclude some
19 variables from the right-hand side that explained
20 things? Is that what you're trying to say? Are there
21 excluded variables?

22 Q My question is very simple. Can we

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 understand your regression analysis to be giving us a
2 sense of what the real world looks like?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. Would you say that your analysis
5 has considered all of the factors that are important
6 for the creation of the regression model?

7 A I guess this is the question that I tried
8 to paraphrase. Yes, and I -- that's -- I think I got
9 the straightforward, simple, linear regression, does
10 the -- the main drivers of cable royalties.

11 Then, what I did, one of the things also
12 that the fixed effects regression does is it takes
13 into account -- what it essentially does is puts a
14 dummy variable in for each system, so that it accounts
15 for factors that differ across systems.

16 So that to the extent there were excluded
17 variables that I didn't know about, the fixed effects
18 regression -- that were important, the fixed effects
19 regression would account for those excluded variables
20 that vary on a system basis.

21 Q Now, what factors would indicate whether
22 a regression analysis is reliable?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Well, the main thing is, does it perform
2 the way you thought it would, in terms of predictions?
3 Is it consistent with your prior view of what
4 variables should look like and how things -- how the
5 relationships you predict in your -- when you're
6 setting up your model, how those things work? That's
7 the main thing that you would look at.

8 Q When you say -- when you ask the question
9 -- in the course of doing this, when you ask the
10 question, is it consistent with your prior view, what
11 prior view are you referring to?

12 A When you set up the model, do you think
13 that subscribers will -- additional subscribers will
14 add to royalties? Is that going to be a positive
15 number? And is that in with the realm of -- is
16 76 cents within the realm of what is reasonable to
17 expect? Do adding -- does higher income lead to
18 higher subscription or higher royalties?

19 Those sorts of things, those sorts of
20 questions that in putting them in the model you have
21 what we call in economics a priori expectations of
22 what the science would be.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q So you're talking in terms of some
2 preconceived economic theories?

3 A Right. When you sort of set up a model,
4 when you -- as I said, the first step is to figure out
5 what the question is. The second step is to set up a
6 model. In setting up that model, you don't just throw
7 in the kitchen sink or regressions and say, "What's
8 going to -- I don't know what's going to happen, but
9 I should throw in accidents that occurred within this
10 cable system."

11 Well, that's not something you'd have any
12 idea of what the sign should be, or whether it should
13 be in the model at all. But the things that I put in
14 are things that you would use to predict -- or things
15 that you would use that you thought had a predictable
16 effect on cable systems.

17 Some things you may, in regression
18 analysis, put in that have possibly two different
19 effects -- a plus and a minus. And so you wouldn't
20 necessarily know the predicted sign in the equation,
21 and you'd try and figure that out. But other things
22 have predictable effects.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Now, in terms of the things you put in, I
2 take it you're talking about the variables?

3 A Yes.

4 Q It would be important -- it is important,
5 is it not, that the data input have integrity and
6 accuracy?

7 A Yes. That was shown by the fact that when
8 the data inputs changed, my Valentine's regression
9 results changed.

10 Q And, for example, if one were to use a
11 sample, such as the one used by Dr. Fratrik, that
12 would have to be a valid sample, would it not?

13 A Yes, it relies on -- the estimates I have
14 rely on the sample that he did.

15 Q And to the extent that he did not use a
16 valid sample, that would have an adverse impact on
17 your analysis?

18 A To the extent his sample isn't
19 representative of -- it doesn't provide good estimates
20 of the programming that occurred over the course of
21 the two years, that would -- if his was off, that
22 would affect my results, absolutely.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And the same would go for the underlying
2 economic theories that are reflected in the regression
3 model. They would also have to be accurate.

4 A I'm not sure that -- well, you would
5 develop this model, and then you estimate the
6 relationships in the data. To the extent that you get
7 significant results and you didn't include it, that
8 you would want to estimate something that's a
9 reasonable economic model, yes.

10 Q Let me make sure I understand. My
11 question was whether or not the preconceived economic
12 theories that I mentioned a few seconds ago, a few
13 minutes ago, whether those would also need to be
14 accurate in order for the regression results to be
15 accurate.

16 A Well, you might have an idea that a
17 certain right-hand side variable has a predictive
18 effect. You may not have thought to all the possible
19 effects, and, therefore, the coefficient may be
20 different than what you predicted it might be.

21 But it still wouldn't mean that the
22 relationship between the two variables doesn't hold.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 It still -- what the regression results does is it
2 tells you the relationship in the data.

3 Q Now, on this same basis, you could exclude
4 a variable, couldn't you, on the basis that it doesn't
5 have a predictive effect?

6 A Right. Well, for example, I excluded car
7 accidents in the cable system area.

8 Q You also excluded viewing, correct?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Okay. Now, what would indicate that a
11 regression analysis is a failure?

12 A If it doesn't have -- if it doesn't
13 provide the information that you want in terms of
14 having the predicted signs, having the -- and it
15 doesn't sort of comport with what your a priori
16 expectations were.

17 Q Would a regression analysis typically
18 indicate anything about a cause and effect
19 relationship between the variables?

20 A Actually, let me -- can I go back to your
21 previous question?

22 Q Sure.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A That would tell you if -- my answer to
2 that previous question was assuming that the model
3 that -- and what you were trying to measure was
4 reasonable. If you had something else that wasn't
5 directed towards the question you were trying to
6 answer, or didn't -- wasn't set up in the right way,
7 didn't answer the right questions, that would also be
8 something that I think wouldn't work as well.

9 So now -- I'm sorry -- I lost the question
10 that you just asked.

11 Q That's okay. The question was whether or
12 not a regression analysis typically would indicate
13 anything about a cause and effect relationship between
14 the variables.

15 A The regression analysis is -- I've been
16 trying to be pretty careful. It tells you the
17 relationship between the variables. The model gives
18 you the idea of what causation is. That's why you
19 need to sort of set up a model. Rather than just
20 plugging things in and running a regression, you sort
21 of -- what -- the typical example that's used to
22 explain this in econometrics classes is price on

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 quantity.

2 Does price -- does high price -- or which
3 is causing which? High prices causing low quantity,
4 or low quantity causing high prices? And you -- or
5 different things. You might have causation of
6 education and income. Does low income cause low
7 education, or does low education cause low income for
8 kids?

9 There's lot of things that you need to
10 develop, but you -- what you can do is you can develop
11 a model that does have predicted signs and predicted
12 causality in it. So that's why you want to develop a
13 model that does things, rather than just running a
14 regression where you don't know what affects what.

15 Q I'm sorry. I'm going to have to repeat my
16 question, because I'm not sure if I got the answer.
17 My question was whether or not the analysis typically
18 would indicate a cause and effect relationship between
19 variables? And your answer is yes or no?

20 A My answer is typically, yes, if you set up
21 the model correctly.

22 Q Did the analysis you performed in this --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 for this proceeding indicate a cause and effect
2 relationship between variables?

3 A The model set -- the way I set up the
4 model, it had the predicted things. That's why, for
5 example, I used lagged subscribers and lagged channels
6 was because I didn't want those to be having this
7 endogeneity problem or causality problem. So those
8 were used as line variables, but otherwise I think I
9 said that the right way.

10 JUDGE VON KANN: Let me make sure I
11 understand that last point. You took -- if I
12 understood it, you took the number of subscribers at
13 the beginning of the period --

14 THE WITNESS: Yes.

15 JUDGE VON KANN: -- and held that constant
16 during the period.

17 THE WITNESS: So for each six-month
18 period, instead of picking the other variables I had
19 -- so the royalties were throughout the period. I
20 only had measures of subscribers either at the
21 beginning of the period or the end of the period. So
22 I had two -- for each observation, I had either the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 beginning or the end, and I chose the beginning,
2 because then the minutes can't affect the subscribers
3 at the beginning.

4 There's no causality in the royalties
5 affecting subscribers at the beginning of the period,
6 or minutes or anything else affecting subscribers,
7 because those are at the beginning of the period, so
8 they don't change.

9 JUDGE VON KANN: This question is going to
10 portray my ignorance about regression analysis. But
11 I understand your view is that viewing is not the
12 critical component, but rather it's whether the
13 programming attracts subscribers. Fair enough.

14 I'm still having -- I'm having a little
15 difficulty understanding how your model determines
16 that different kinds of programming attract more
17 subscribers if you hold the number of subscribers
18 constant during the period you're analyzing. I don't
19 quite understand how a regression model can tell you
20 that.

21 THE WITNESS: Okay. The subscribers are
22 used as an explanatory variable for royalties.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Royalties -- so I've got subscribers at the start of
2 the period as one of my explanatory variables on the
3 right-hand side to account for system size.

4 On the left-hand side, the dependent
5 variable is royalties. You can decompose royalties
6 into subscribers times monthly rate times the royalty
7 rate. So there's three components to that.

8 So the minutes are explaining subscribers
9 in the royalty section, so the fact that you get more
10 subscribers increases royalties. Does that make --

11 JUDGE VON KANN: How does the model tell
12 you that increasing sports minutes, for example, is
13 causing a certain increase in the number of
14 subscribers? Because if I understood it, you're
15 holding the number of subscribers constant during the
16 period.

17 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm holding the number
18 of subscribers constant on the right-hand side of the
19 equation. But in the royalties part, it's either that
20 -- in the royalties part, there's the three
21 components. And one is held constant, which is the
22 royalty rate. The subscribers -- and the fees, the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 monthly rate, and the number of subscribers changes,
2 especially the number of subscribers changes all
3 during that six-month period.

4 So that's where you get the programming
5 minutes affecting the royalties. And it changes
6 across -- and I also have a lot of variation across
7 different systems and across time that allows me to
8 tease out that effect as well.

9 JUDGE VON KANN: So is the -- in very
10 rough terms, and I don't think I need the technical
11 explanation exactly, but as the composition of
12 programming minutes is changing over this time, you
13 are able to look at that as against what's happening
14 to royalties?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes.

16 JUDGE VON KANN: And, therefore,
17 determining that there is a relationship between the
18 increase in some kind of programming minutes, which
19 leads to an increase in subscribers, which leads to an
20 increase in royalties, is that the idea?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes, or that you may have
22 different systems that have different programming. So

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that's essentially, if you sort of look at it in a
2 simple way, the way that regression analysis does this
3 is we have 7,000 observations, so we don't need
4 changes in any particular system, but we have changes
5 in different systems, just like the houses are
6 different. The houses didn't change, but the number
7 of bedrooms changed across houses, and we were able to
8 get that information across that.

9 So you do get the variation, and the
10 programming makeup allows you to explain the changes
11 -- there's changes in royalties and the differences in
12 royalties and differences in the programming minutes
13 that allows you to explain it.

14 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. Go ahead, Mr.
15 Olaniran.

16 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

17 Q I think my last question was whether or
18 not the analysis you performed in this proceeding
19 indicated anything about a cause and effect
20 relationship between the variables, and your answer --
21 I don't recall if you answered or not.

22 A Because of the model, this is set up so

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that these things are a relationship that is -- that
2 the number of minutes in the programming and the
3 subscribers and other things do explain the royalties.

4 Q So the model does indicate a cause and
5 effect relationship --

6 A Yes.

7 Q -- is what you're saying. And are you
8 familiar with the term "non-least squares"?

9 A Non-least squares?

10 Q Yes.

11 JUDGE VON KANN: Non what squares?

12 THE WITNESS: Non-least. N-O-N --

13 JUDGE VON KANN: Least?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, least squares. No.

15 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

16 Q You're not. Okay. Now, are there tests
17 that can be --

18 JUDGE VON KANN: That's a shopping mall
19 available for rent. Is that --

20 (Laughter.)

21 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

22 Q Are there tests that can be performed to

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 verify whether or not a regression analysis has
2 accomplished its purpose?

3 A Are there tests? There are different ways
4 to look at it. It depends -- there are tests, for
5 example, of the significance of the coefficients that
6 you can see to see, are they different than zero? Do
7 they comport with your a priori expectations? There
8 are not sort of -- there are ways to test if you have
9 problems, if there are tests of structural changes or
10 different tests that you can do to look at regression.

11 But it's some -- for example, in my
12 analysis, in looking at the random effects and fixed
13 effects, there is a test to allow you to tell whether
14 or not fixed effects are important in the regression
15 analysis. And so I was able to do that. There's not
16 a test that says, is this a good regression?

17 There's no sort of, you know, econometric
18 machine you put things in that says, is this good? Or
19 -- and there's also not a test that says, is fixed
20 effects better than the ordinary least squares model
21 that you've done?

22 Q No test to see if this is a good

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 regression or not, is that --

2 A There are characteristics you would look
3 at. There's no sort of test like the test that I have
4 for saying, is this regression coefficient
5 significant? There is no sort of test that says this
6 is a good regression or a bad regression. There are
7 characteristics that you would look at in the
8 regression, but not a -- there's no magic test that
9 says, "This is good and this is bad."

10 Q And I'm testing the limits of my knowledge
11 in your area, but would a -- would you have done, say,
12 a scatter graph, plotted a scatter graph, for example,
13 to test anything within the analysis?

14 A There are different ways you might look at
15 the data to see, does it comport with your view of
16 things? But what the regression analysis -- what that
17 would do is sort of give you a two-dimensional plot of
18 variables, and you might get the same problem we had
19 with the houses where you don't control for all the
20 other effects.

21 What the regression does is essentially
22 gives you a scatter plot in n-dimensional space,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 however many variables you have, and fits it to that
2 and gives you an idea based on the statistics how far
3 apart are these dots from that line in n-dimensional
4 space, and things like that. So you are implicitly
5 doing a scatter plot, but it's with statistics, not
6 with a drawing and eyeballs.

7 Q But that would tell you something about
8 the characteristics of your analysis, would they not?

9 A They might tell you something. It's not
10 necessarily -- it's -- it depends what you're trying
11 to ascertain. I think that the statistical regression
12 allows you to control for a lot more than a two-
13 dimensional plot.

14 Q But you did not do that, correct?

15 A No, I did a -- did the regression
16 analysis.

17 Q Now, are you familiar with the term
18 "residuals"?

19 A Yes.

20 Q What does that mean?

21 A Residuals are the difference between your
22 fitted value and the actual values. So if you had a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 whole bunch of data, you might fit a line through this
2 data and say that's the best fit. And the residuals
3 are the difference between the fitted value and the
4 actual value at every point. Those are the residuals.

5 Q Okay. Now, is it a common practice in
6 your field to test residual data after performing the
7 regression analysis?

8 A I'm not sure what you mean by "to test
9 residual data." Essentially, do you mean to see how
10 good a fit you have, how close it is on the --

11 Q Yes.

12 A Yes, that's essentially what the -- one
13 measure of the -- of an equation is what's called the
14 r-squared or goodness of fit, and that's a measure of
15 the -- how much of the variations you explain in the
16 data.

17 Q Okay. And do you have an r-squared, I
18 believe on page 19?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. We'll come back to that. Are you
21 familiar with the Durbin-Watson test?

22 A Yes, I am.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q What kind of test is that?

2 A It's a test -- I'm trying to remember
3 exactly which it measures, and I'm sort of blanking
4 here for a second. What the statistic does, I
5 believe, is a measure of heteroskedascity.

6 Q Great word.

7 (Laughter.)

8 JUDGE VON KANN: That's what I was
9 thinking.

10 (Laughter.)

11 JUDGE YOUNG: We're waiting for you to
12 explain that word.

13 THE WITNESS: Okay.

14 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

15 Q Could you spell it first?

16 A H-E-T-E-R-O-S-K-E-D-A-S-C-I-T-Y.

17 Q Thank you.

18 A There may be a C as well. Sometimes
19 people spell it with a C instead of a K.

20 JUDGE YOUNG: I think you had a C on
21 page 19.

22 THE WITNESS: So heteroskedascity, when

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you find that -- it's probably easiest to draw that
2 the residuals are correlated with some variable. For
3 example, if this is -- if you had system size, and you
4 may have your residuals getting wider as your systems
5 get bigger. So that would be an example of
6 heteroskedascity.

7 You have your residuals get -- you still
8 have -- your best line is still straight to the same
9 place, but your residuals are wider as your system
10 size gets wider.

11 JUDGE YOUNG: Meaning greater --

12 THE WITNESS: Greater difference, yes.
13 So, yes, the residuals are greater, so that would be
14 an example of heteroskedascity.

15 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

16 Q And the Durbin-Watson test measures that?
17 I'm not sure how you --

18 A There's a Durbin-Watson statistic that
19 measures the -- that measures whether there's
20 indications of heteroskedascity or not.

21 Q And did you perform the Durbin-Watson
22 test?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A I believe that that's one of the results
2 that gets routinely printed out in state of regression
3 analysis, since we looked at that. And that's why we
4 would have done the heteroskedascity corrected errors.

5 Q Are you familiar with the term
6 "collinearity"?

7 A Collinearity?

8 Q Collinearity.

9 A Collinearity. Yes.

10 Q And what is that?

11 A Collinearity means that you have two
12 variables that essentially measure the same thing.
13 For example, you wouldn't want to put in hours of
14 programming and minutes of programming, because one is
15 essentially a linear transform of the other. So those
16 things would be perfectly collinear.

17 JUDGE YOUNG: So you don't want to count
18 the same variable twice.

19 THE WITNESS: Right. You would -- what
20 would end up happening in your regression analysis is
21 things would blow up, because you would have -- the
22 computer will go, well, I don't know how much to put

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 on the hours side, and I don't know how much to put on
2 the minutes side, because I'm trying to explain -- use
3 the exact same thing to explain, and the computer
4 would spit back -- say this is ridiculous and tell you
5 it doesn't work. And it would exclude one of them or
6 it would not run it, depending upon the program.

7 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

8 Q Now, would you test a model for
9 collinearity?

10 A Well, one of the ways to test collinearity
11 is because when things are collinear what happens
12 also, if they're not perfectly collinear, if they're
13 very close to collinear, you get -- what happens is
14 the model becomes very imprecise. The estimates
15 become -- what happens is the estimates -- the
16 standard errors blow up, and they get very large.

17 And so testing for collinearity would sort
18 of look at your standard errors. Are they -- do you
19 get big standard errors where you didn't expect them?
20 And that's something that would occur when you had
21 collinearity or what we call multi-collinearity,
22 because you can have linear combinations or two or

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 three variables adding up to another, or something
2 like that.

3 So you would be worried about that if you
4 had very large standard errors where you didn't expect
5 them.

6 Q Now, did you test for collinearity with
7 respect to your analysis?

8 A Well, I did by looking at the standard
9 errors to see if they had -- they were much larger
10 than expected. I was able to estimate these things
11 relatively precisely. So I didn't expect that there
12 was a lot of collinearity.

13 Q And that's the way you tested for it, just
14 by looking at the standard errors, or is there some
15 sort of formal --

16 A There are --

17 Q -- step by step --

18 A -- step-by-step tests as well, but you
19 only do those when you find -- when you suspect that
20 there is collinearity, so you would go through those
21 when you suspect that there's a problem with
22 collinearity. You might go through and do some more

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 tests on it, but --

2 Q So you just basically eyeball the standard
3 deviations to see if --

4 A Well, a little bit more sophisticated than
5 that, but you don't necessarily need to do all of
6 these tests if there's not collinearity present.

7 Q You stated that you looked at random
8 effects. Random effects. Could you tell us briefly
9 again, what does the random effects analysis tell you
10 about a regression model?

11 A So what the random effects model does is
12 it tells you -- so I know that I've got this -- this
13 system is in place multiple times. So what I'm doing
14 is I'm getting -- it tells me that I'm getting less
15 variation in the data than I thought by having -- by
16 having four -- instead of having four different
17 systems, I have the same system four times.

18 So what it does is it says -- it tells the
19 econometric package, take account of this fact in
20 computing your estimates and your standard errors, and
21 it tends to give you broader standard errors, wider
22 standard errors, because you have less confidence in

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 your estimates, but also different standard errors
2 because of the way it estimates the program.

3 Q Now, have the work papers you used in
4 looking at random effects been produced with the
5 discovery materials that were requested of your
6 counsel?

7 A I believe so.

8 Q Okay. Are you familiar with the term
9 "step-wise regression"?

10 A Yes, I am.

11 Q And what is that?

12 A I believe -- this is something -- I have
13 never done step-wise regression, but I believe what
14 you do in step-wise in sort of adding -- or maybe I
15 have -- what I believe the term refers to is adding
16 variables step by step, but I'm not -- I haven't used
17 that term.

18 I've done that to check things in the
19 past, but I haven't -- I don't necessarily know if
20 that's exactly what you mean by the term.

21 Q I think you just answered my next
22 question. Since you never did it before, you would

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 not have done it in this case?

2 A No, I said I didn't use the term. I have
3 actually looked at what the effects of -- if that's
4 what you mean by step-wise regression, do you add and
5 subtract specific variables, and I did do some of that
6 to try to figure out what was going on with the
7 variables here, to make sure that things didn't blow
8 up when added subscribers or other things that -- or
9 local channels, and to see what was happening.

10 Q I guess -- let me back up a second. Are
11 you saying that you did or you did not? I'm not
12 clear.

13 A Now, I was -- I misspoke earlier.

14 Q Okay.

15 A I wasn't I wasn't necessarily clear on
16 what the term "step-wise regression" was, but then in
17 -- and I never used -- I've never used the term "step-
18 wise regression," but I have done what I think step-
19 wise regression is, which is adding variables one by
20 one to see how that affects things.

21 Q Okay. Now, what is specification error?

22 A Specification error is when you have a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 regression that is misspecified. You don't have a
2 system set up in the way that it should be. So that
3 it gives you -- it's not set up according to a model,
4 you may have omitted variables, that sort of thing.

5 Q Did you test for that?

6 A What I did was look to see what -- I put
7 in the model that I believed was appropriate, and one
8 of the ways to test for a specification error that I
9 was able to do was a fixed effects regression. A
10 fixed effects regression sort of says anything that
11 you think that might vary on a system-by-system basis
12 that's not included in this ordinary least squares
13 regression is accounted for in the fixed effects
14 regression.

15 So in some sense, I did test for, and do,
16 an alternative with a very different specification
17 that accounted for the possibility of omitted
18 variables that vary on a system basis.

19 Q Did you look at transformations of your
20 variable?

21 A When you say "transformations" --

22 Q Well, let me back up. What do you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 understand by the term "transformation"?

2 A I would understand that as taking minutes
3 and dividing them by 60 and getting hours. That would
4 be a transformation of my variable.

5 Q And did you do that with respect to your
6 analysis?

7 A No.

8 Q Okay.

9 A It wouldn't make any difference.

10 Q Okay.

11 A It would just -- if I divided the minutes
12 by 60, got hours, my coefficients would be divided by
13 60.

14 Q Are you familiar with the term
15 "interactions"?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And what does the term -- what do you
18 understand by that term?

19 A In a regression context, interactions
20 would be that you could interact two variables. For
21 example, if you look at my regression analysis, you
22 might think that you could interact, multiply two

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 variables times each other to try and figure out what
2 the effect is when they are -- when you have Mexican
3 programming on a partially distant signal.

4 Q Now, is that some sort of test of your
5 analysis? Would that be a type of test?

6 A That would be a different specification.

7 Q And is that something you looked at with
8 respect to your analysis here?

9 A We thought about it, but we thought that
10 this was -- that it wasn't the appropriate way to go
11 about modeling it. But we did think about interaction
12 effects.

13 Q Okay. On page 7 of your statement, you
14 talk about control factors. And briefly, what are
15 those? What are control factors?

16 A These are things that are probably more
17 fully explained on page 11.

18 Q Okay.

19 A That I used -- I think it's page 11, yes,
20 in equation 2. So the control -- equation 2 and
21 equation 1 are the same, except that from beta 9
22 through beta 17 --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay.

2 A -- I've detailed the control factors that
3 I used.

4 Q Okay. You've identified the control
5 factors, but what do they do? What exactly do they do
6 within the context of your analysis? What is the
7 purpose of a control factor?

8 A The purpose is to control for other
9 factors that might be affecting the royalty payment,
10 other than the programming minutes, to try and model
11 what else affects royalty payments.

12 Q So if we look at the equation on page 11,
13 subscribers would be control factors?

14 A Yes.

15 Q And income would be a control factor?

16 A Yes.

17 Q Did you try revenues as a control factor?

18 A No. And that would be almost -- because
19 revenue is an endogenous variable. Essentially,
20 revenues is on the left-hand side of the equation.

21 Q Okay.

22 A The revenues are -- the royalties are the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 revenues times the royalty rate. So I'd have a great
2 fit for my regression. I'd be able to explain
3 everything, but I'd be explaining it by the same thing
4 on the right-hand side, so it doesn't make sense to
5 put revenues on the left-hand side. I'm sorry, on the
6 right-hand side, excuse me.

7 Q Now, before you ultimately arrived at this
8 control factor, did you try any other variables as
9 control factors?

10 A I'm trying to recall if we did. I can't
11 recall any others that we tried.

12 Q Did you consider the DSE values as a
13 control factor?

14 A Actually, you're right, we did think about
15 whether or not we should put the actual sum of the
16 DSEs on the right-hand side, and thought that that
17 wasn't the right way to go.

18 Q And why did you reach that conclusion?

19 A Because we have a lot of the information
20 from the DSE values already incorporated in the sum of
21 the total minutes from the different categories, so
22 that we would be, one, risking this collinearity

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 problem, and, two, we wanted -- and so that was the
2 main reason, but we also didn't think that it would
3 have that much an effect in that.

4 Q How would the information about DSEs be
5 reflected in the sum of the program minutes?

6 A Well, the more DSEs you have, the more
7 minutes you have. So in our calculation, the fact
8 that an independent station gets all of its minutes
9 counted is reflected as a 1 DSE, and the fact that a
10 network affiliate has all of its network programming
11 blocked out, it counts as a quarter DSE in ours.

12 So we have -- we use the minutes, which
13 reflects more what the minutes of syndicated
14 programming -- sorry, the minutes of the different
15 categories reflects more accurately what they're
16 actually buying than the DSE reflects what they're
17 buying.

18 Q In effect, there's a direct relationship
19 between DSEs and program minutes?

20 A Not -- it's not complete, because -- and
21 that's one of the other reasons, now that you've
22 reminded me, of why we didn't want to use it and we

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 thought minutes was better, was because, for example,
2 on network stations it's not 75 percent of the
3 programming that is blocked out all the time.

4 And so the program minutes gives you a
5 much more accurate view of what they're actually
6 buying by buying a specific channel than the DSE value
7 does.

8 Q And what do you rely on for the assertion
9 that the more DSEs you have the more minutes you have?

10 A Well, it's just the fact that you're
11 adding more channels, and I can see in my data that
12 when you add another channel, the number of minutes
13 goes up. It doesn't go down.

14 Q So then if -- assuming that -- let's
15 assume that there are two systems, system A and
16 system B. And system A carried a PBS station, and
17 system B carried WGN. Are you with me?

18 A Just a second. Yes.

19 Q And let's also assume that system A, which
20 carries the PBS station, has a total of 100 minutes.
21 And let's assume that system B, which carries WGN, has
22 a total of 50 minutes -- 50 compensable. Can we

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 conclude from that that system A -- I mean, system A
2 has more DSEs than system B?

3 A No, because of the -- the minutes are
4 there, but the DSEs are -- what I did -- and in this
5 case PBS is a special case at one DSE -- or, sorry,
6 .25 DSEs, even though they have -- we have 100 percent
7 of their programs. But it is the case that they are
8 pretty much a separate channel, so that that effect is
9 taken account of in the regression.

10 The DSEs -- again, if you put the DSEs on
11 the side, what you're doing is you're not -- what I
12 say is you're getting the -- what you end up getting
13 from the minutes is this is what these guys are
14 buying. They're not buying DSE. They're buying the
15 minutes, and that's why you want to have -- that's
16 what attracts subscribers, not DSEs.

17 Q If I understand your answer correctly, and
18 please correct me if I'm wrong, that you're saying
19 that higher minutes don't necessarily indicate a
20 higher DSE, more DSE.

21 A Right. Because in this case it may be the
22 case that you had -- and it would probably be clearer

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 if you got 100 and 100, that the DSE count for PBS is
2 .25, and the DSE count for WGN is 1. So it doesn't
3 necessarily count that way, and that's another reason
4 to try and figure out what they're buying on the
5 right-hand side as opposed to the DSE.

6 Q And I had asked the question whether or
7 not you considered DSE as a control factor, and you
8 indicated that you did not because you thought there
9 was a relationship -- a very close relationship --
10 direct relationship between DSEs and program minutes.
11 And if I understand your most recent answer, you are
12 saying that it's not necessarily the case.

13 A Well, there is a relationship between the
14 two, and they are correlated very much. They're not
15 perfectly correlated, but there is a correlation.
16 And, second, that the more appropriate one of the two
17 -- if you have to decide between the two, the more
18 appropriate one is to look at the minutes because
19 that's what people are buying.

20 Q Now, what criteria do you apply in
21 selecting the variables -- the various variables that
22 you used in your analysis?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A I used those variables that I thought were
2 reasonably related to the cable operators' decision to
3 carry the -- to carry the distant signals, and how
4 they -- how these other variables -- so that would be
5 the minutes variables, and then the other variables
6 that would affect the royalty payments, the control
7 factors essentially that would affect royalty -- every
8 -- all of the other things that would affect royalty
9 payments.

10 Q I think you've identified -- I think
11 you're talking about the variables that you did use.
12 My question, however, goes to, what criteria did you
13 use to select program minutes, for example?

14 A Well, I thought that was the -- for
15 selecting program minutes was that this was a variable
16 that was reasonably related to what these cable system
17 operators are showing, and what their -- and so -- and
18 that in turn relates to consumers' decisions to
19 subscribe, and the operator's decision to price
20 things.

21 So that's why I thought that minutes would
22 be an appropriate way to look at it, to figure out how

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 additional minutes of programming on one category
2 would affect the royalties.

3 Q What knowledge base were you drawing from
4 in concluding that program minutes were actually an
5 important variable?

6 A Well, I probably started by looking at
7 what I -- I wish I could say, well, I'm brilliant and
8 I knew the answer, but I started by looking at what
9 Dr. Besen did initially in the last proceeding where
10 he did his regression analysis, and he started with
11 minutes and then weighted them by viewer shares, and
12 I thought that what he had done in terms of trying to
13 relate the actual purchases in the program to the --
14 in the program marketplace to the royalties was the
15 right way to go about explaining real world behavior.

16 But I didn't think that the weighting was
17 appropriate, so that sort of took me back to minutes,
18 which I thought was an appropriate way to do it. So
19 the knowledge base was probably started with Dr.
20 Besen.

21 Q So you looked at Dr. Besen, who used
22 viewing, and you didn't like that for reasons that you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 consider appropriate, and you've decided on program
2 minutes. It's still not clear to me what is the
3 criteria. Other than discounting what Dr. Besen did,
4 what is it that led you to the conclusion that program
5 minutes were appropriate for the analysis. Did you
6 use any texts or economic models, for example?

7 A No, I sort of looked at this is what
8 people are buying. This is -- I don't believe there's
9 any text that tells you appropriate -- I've never seen
10 a model outside of past proceedings of this Panel that
11 looks at this question directly.

12 But this is sort of the idea of Hedonic
13 analysis is look at the characteristics of what you're
14 buying. You're buying programs, and how many minutes
15 of different types of programming can shed light on
16 the royalties, and that's how you figure out the value
17 of it. So that's how I went about it.

18 Q Have you ever done any work that relates
19 directly to compulsory licensing, other than what
20 you've done in this proceeding?

21 A Have I ever done any work relating to
22 compulsory licensing? I believe I did do some

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 literature review and stuff for someone in the past
2 who was looking at this question.

3 Q And who would that be?

4 A Steve Wildman.

5 Q Okay. And what exactly did you do in that
6 capacity?

7 A That was about 12 years ago, so I have --
8 and I only worked a little bit of time on it, so I
9 don't really have a strong recollection of what I did.

10 Q Would you have done anything in
11 relationship to viewing or program minutes in that
12 engagement?

13 A I don't recall what we did. I worked on
14 it for maybe a day 12 years ago under his -- just
15 gathered some information for him, and I don't recall
16 what it was.

17 Q And aside from that engagement with I
18 guess Dr. Wildman, have you done anything else that
19 relates to distant signals or distant retransmitted TV
20 programming?

21 A I've done a very tiny bit of work that has
22 incredibly peripheral relation to just looking at the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 total royalty payments from a cable system, but not
2 estimating anything like this.

3 Q But it's not something that's connected --
4 is it connected to distant signals, or no?

5 A It does -- well, the -- part of it has --
6 the copyright fees that they pay are a function of
7 something that -- an issue that I'm looking at. But
8 that's just sort of the total fees that they pay.

9 Q Okay.

10 A It's not an analysis of those fees at all.

11 Q Okay. Have you done any work that relates
12 to program valuation on cable networks?

13 A I have not tried to value anything on
14 program networks. I've done some work looking at
15 program access rules that implicitly looks at values
16 of programs.

17 Q What exactly -- can you give us a little
18 bit more detail about that?

19 A Sure. I forget exactly the statute it's
20 under, but there are program access rules -- I believe
21 it's called program access rules. I'm not exactly
22 positive of the legal terminology of it, but

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 essentially this was a case -- the FCC was looking at
2 whether satellite companies should get access to the
3 same programs that cable companies should get. And so
4 it implicitly looked at the value of these programs
5 that were -- the cable networks that were available to
6 the cable companies and DBS.

7 Q Are you talking about the value of the
8 cable networks or the value of the programs on the
9 networks?

10 A Well, I didn't look -- I didn't actually
11 do a valuation study. I said implicitly I took into
12 account the values of these things in terms of
13 subscriber -- cable -- DBS's decision to want to carry
14 the system or the channel. So I wasn't looking at the
15 specific program valuations, no.

16 Q Okay. You also would not have done
17 anything on distant signals relating to program
18 valuation, then.

19 A No.

20 Q Okay. Do you have any experience that
21 relates specifically to program choices on cable
22 systems?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Some of the work in thinking about the FCC
2 cable rate regulation involved thinking about how
3 cable operators would respond to the rate regulation
4 and what their incentives were for programming
5 channels and choosing channels, adding tiers or adding
6 channels, so there is -- that's the most extent that
7 I can think of right now that I have for cable
8 operators making programming decisions.

9 Q Now, how long ago was that experience?

10 A That was in the '94/'95 timeframe.

11 Q Okay.

12 A Actually, and then some of the work on
13 open video systems actually had to do with programming
14 decisions as well. That would have been more
15 recently, '96/'97 timeframe.

16 Q And with regards to the program access
17 rules, the projects you were referring to, how long
18 ago was that?

19 A That would have been probably 1998/'99.

20 Q Okay. Now, with regards to the program
21 choices, you said you may have done something on a
22 cable system. What about with respect to distant

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 signals specifically?

2 A This was all in the context of the FCC
3 stuff where they were trying to figure out what
4 channels people would add and not add. So presumably
5 it added in that case -- I know that I didn't think
6 specifically about distant signals, but it was about
7 what signals would they add that were attractive to
8 subscribers.

9 Q So this --

10 A About what incentives they would have to
11 improve the quality of their signal -- I'm sorry,
12 lineup, not signal. Sorry.

13 Q Are you done with your answer?

14 A Yes.

15 Q Sorry about that. So you haven't done
16 anything that relates specifically to programming
17 choices on distant signals, right?

18 A No.

19 Q Have you done any work relating to cable
20 subscriber behavior with respect to programming?

21 A I have -- in my courses and in my work as
22 a researcher, I've read lots of studies of cable

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 subscriber behavior, cable systems, and done work in
2 that area that way, and in my work at the FCC was
3 aware of what was going on in terms of the literature
4 on cable system demand.

5 This is a very active area in industrial
6 organization, and regulation is looking at -- because
7 we had this, at least for economists, a great
8 experiment with cable rate regulation that came in and
9 out and in and out, and so there's lots of data
10 available. And so economists tend to write about
11 things where the light is.

12 Q So the extent of your familiarity with
13 cable subscriber behavior is based on the things that
14 you've read over the years?

15 A Primarily, yes, through being a student of
16 the literature.

17 Q When did you leave the FCC?

18 A I left the FCC in 1997.

19 Q Okay. Have you done any work related to
20 cable subscriber attitude on cable networks, on cable
21 in general?

22 A No, I have not.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Have you done any work related to viewing
2 patterns?

3 A I don't believe I have.

4 Q It is correct, then, that you would not
5 have undertaken a regression analysis of cable system
6 program choices in any context, correct?

7 A Can you repeat that?

8 Q You have never undertaken a regression
9 analysis -- outside of the work you've done in this
10 proceeding, you have never undertaken a regression
11 analysis looking at program choices on cable systems?

12 A That's correct.

13 Q And the same would apply with respect to
14 program valuation, you would not have done a
15 regression analysis analyzing valuation -- relating to
16 program valuation on cable systems?

17 A I don't believe I have, no.

18 Q Okay. Have you undertaken a regression
19 analysis with respect to cable royalty payments
20 outside of what you've done in this proceeding?

21 A No.

22 Q Now, in your testimony at page 1, I think

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 it's the second line from the bottom, you indicated
2 that you studied aspects of the cable television
3 industry while at the FCC and since that time. Are
4 you referring to the things you mentioned a few
5 moments ago with regard to reading literature and
6 things of that nature?

7 A I've done that, and I've also done some
8 consulting projects that have involved the cable
9 industry as well.

10 Q Okay.

11 A So I've been aware of what's going on in
12 cable.

13 Q What kinds of consulting projects?

14 A I did a -- I've done a project evaluating
15 what I would call cable and multi-channel video
16 programming, looking at the aspects of acquisition of
17 DBS slots or DBS satellite slots, both looking at when
18 the cable -- there is a group of cable companies that
19 wanted to buy a satellite slot.

20 And then, I also looked at the
21 EchoStar/DirectTV merger, and then I have also done
22 work on horizontal ownership limits on cable, what

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 percentage of the country that they could cover. I
2 looked at that and a regulatory analysis.

3 And I also recently was asked by the San
4 Francisco Telecommunications Commission to look at the
5 aspect of overbilled competition in cable in San
6 Francisco.

7 Q Now, you identified two projects in San
8 Francisco. One was the latter one, and the one before
9 that. How long ago were these projects?

10 A The San Francisco cable one was in January
11 or February of this year.

12 Q Okay.

13 A The projects that I've done for the
14 National Cable Television Association were within the
15 last couple of years. I think a year ago or two years
16 ago. I can't remember the exact dates on these
17 things. And then the satellite ones were -- one was
18 1998, and the other -- 1997/'98, and the other was
19 more recently, in the last two years on
20 EchoStar/DirectTV.

21 JUDGE VON KANN: Mr. Olaniran, just for
22 your planning, let me tell you we would be sort of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 normally taking a break probably about now, but that's
2 going to kind of push lunch back pretty late. So I
3 propose we go until 12:45, if everybody can make
4 another 15 minutes, and then break for lunch. Does
5 that work out for you?

6 MR. OLANIRAN: That's fine. It's okay
7 with us.

8 JUDGE VON KANN: Is that all right? Can
9 you go another 15 minutes?

10 THE WITNESS: As long as he can wrap his
11 questioning up by then.

12 (Laughter.)

13 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay. There was -- a
14 little shock of fear went through me when you said,
15 "Now, we'd like to start with page 1."

16 (Laughter.)

17 After about an hour and 15 minutes of
18 questioning, but --

19 (Laughter.)

20 -- that said, go ahead.

21 JUDGE GULIN: Before we start again, Dr.
22 Rosston, I want to go back just for a moment to your

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 point about the appropriate metric is minutes, because
2 that's what's being purchased is minutes. And you
3 decided not to weight it by ratings or viewership or
4 anything else.

5 I guess implicitly, then, that means that
6 you treated a minute of Gilligan's Island at 3:00 a.m.
7 the same as a movie at -- or a sporting event at
8 9:00 p.m., correct?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, that's sort of what I
10 get over -- the estimates are the average value for
11 each -- the average -- it's going to sound complicated
12 for a second. The average marginal value, but let's
13 just leave off the "marginal" for a second, the
14 average value across these times.

15 So there may be highly valued episodes of
16 Gilligan's Island at 2:00 in the afternoon when kids
17 come home from school, and low value ones at 3:00 in
18 the morning, and sort of the whole time period then
19 averages out to having that coefficient. I think it
20 was 15 cents.

21 Whereas sports has -- I have the average
22 value of motorcycle racing at 2:00 in the morning

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 versus NFL football, or whatever -- actually, I don't
2 think NFL football counts, but I could be wrong. I
3 don't know the exact details.

4 JUDGE GULIN: I'm not sure motorcycle
5 racing does either.

6 THE WITNESS: Okay.

7 (Laughter.)

8 These things -- you get the average value,
9 and it sort of shows that sports is substantially more
10 valuable than the other things. And it gives you the
11 average value over the course of these 84 days as
12 opposed to looking at different things.

13 If you then wanted to sort of divide it up
14 among the group, within the groups, this is dividing
15 it among the groups, then you would have to sort of
16 look at, well, how much of this comes from the 2:00 in
17 the morning stuff versus how much comes from the
18 primetime stuff, and you'd want to look -- I believe
19 this Phase II -- that you'd have to look at the
20 components of the categories.

21 But right now this gives me the average
22 value of cost in the category and makes it comparable

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 across categories. And so all the timing weighting
2 stuff is included implicitly in my analysis.

3 JUDGE YOUNG: Across the category, in
4 terms of time of the day, as well as over the period,
5 the accounting period.

6 THE WITNESS: Right.

7 JUDGE YOUNG: Sorry I interrupted you.

8 JUDGE GULIN: No, that's okay. I was
9 finished.

10 THE WITNESS: Just around this --
11 unfortunately for you, across all four accounting
12 periods, but this is why we kind of put -- the time
13 dummies account for some of that as well. And from
14 what I understand, I think that the pies are roughly
15 the same as well, the pot of money in the two years.

16 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

17 Q Is it accurate to describe your primary
18 area of expertise as cable telephony?

19 A Since very few people have cable
20 telephones, I don't think that that's my primary area
21 of expertise.

22 Q Well, cable telephony competition. I'm

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 sorry.

2 A I would say sort of competition issues in
3 telecommunications. Most of what I have written has
4 been -- my research has focused on telephone service
5 and spectrum issues, wireless issues. But then I've
6 done other analysis probably more heavily weighted on
7 my consulting side towards cable.

8 Q Okay.

9 A But not as much on the publications side.

10 Q So the fact that -- your body of expertise
11 with respect to what informs your study in this case
12 does not consist of a knowledge of program choices on
13 distant signals, correct?

14 A Right. I have not done a study of distant
15 signals before, no.

16 Q And does not consist of the knowledge of
17 program valuation, whether it's distant signal or
18 cable, correct?

19 A Right. I haven't done those kinds of
20 studies before, no.

21 Q So when you conclude -- when you -- when
22 I asked you what criteria you used to, for example,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 determine that program minutes were a preferred
2 variable over, say, viewing minutes, now you are
3 basing that on the body of knowledge that does not
4 include a knowledge of distant signal with respect to
5 program choices or program valuation, right?

6 A No.

7 Q Okay.

8 A I've read stuff and studied this issue.
9 It's not -- it's not anything I had done before this.

10 Q Now, just to be clear, the dependent
11 variable in this model is the royalties, correct?

12 A Yes.

13 Q And the independent variables are
14 everything else on the right side?

15 A Yes.

16 Q Okay. And that would be those variables
17 listed on page 11?

18 A Correct. I believe -- I'll get to
19 page 11, but I'm pretty sure that's the right page.
20 Yes.

21 Q Okay. Now, when you describe a variable
22 as dummy coded --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A I'm sorry. What?

2 Q When you describe a variable as dummy
3 coded, or a dummy variable --

4 A Okay.

5 Q Okay. I'm sorry. What do you mean by
6 that?

7 A That it takes the value of zero or one.
8 For example, all of the observations that are up here
9 would have a one -- I'm sorry. These would be
10 excluded. All the ones that were 1998-2 would have
11 that variable of 1998-2 as a one. All of the other
12 observations would have 1998-2 as a zero, and then the
13 1999-1 would have a one in the variable.

14 So if I had the variable, the dummy
15 variable, 1998-2, I'd have zeroes all the way down
16 here, and then ones. And then, for the other
17 observations that are in 1998 as well.

18 Q What does that mean? What impact does the
19 dummy variable have on your analysis?

20 A It allows you to see if there's controls
21 for changes that may occur across time, over time,
22 that are not incorporated otherwise by the other

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 variables that sort of -- a time trend has been --
2 something has been changing over time that doesn't
3 change over these other variables. For example,
4 inflation might be included in that.

5 Q On page 5 of your testimony, under Roman
6 numeral III, I think it's -- one, two, three, four --
7 the sentence beginning on the fourth line, you
8 indicate that economists use regression analysis to
9 separate out individual impacts of several factors on
10 a key variable. Now, what is the key variable in this
11 study?

12 A This is -- that would be the dependent
13 variable, which is royalties.

14 Q Okay. And you did indicate earlier that
15 your model was a linear model, right?

16 A Yes.

17 Q Okay. Now, what does robustness of a
18 model tell us?

19 A Robustness of a model -- that if -- I'm
20 not sure what -- how -- what you mean in terms of --

21 Q What is "robustness"? Maybe I should just
22 ask that. What do you understand by the term?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A That it's -- that it holds up if you have
2 changes in -- that the model would explain things
3 maybe if you were to do the sample as one of the two
4 years as opposed to both years, for example.

5 That may be something that might -- you
6 might be able to claim that it's robust if it's
7 insensitive to that change, or to the sample -- if Dr.
8 Fratريك went and did another sample of a different 84
9 days, would I be able to replicate my results? Would
10 my results be still -- still come up the same?

11 Q And you indicated that you did that in
12 that -- in this case.

13 A Okay. Robustness test. I'm sorry. I was
14 looking at -- thinking about something different. In
15 this case, I did robustness tests. Are they sensitive
16 to the change in specification, was what I called
17 "robustness test" in this case. That's the problem
18 having to think on my feet, or my seat as it is.

19 That those are sort of tests of whether
20 changing the economic specification changes the
21 results substantially. So what I was focused on there
22 was, does this cause me to come up with -- am I being

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 -- can I look at it in a different way with the random
2 and fixed effects, and be assured that I'm coming up
3 with a lower bound for the estimate for the commercial
4 TV providers.

5 Q Okay. Going back, though, to what you
6 mentioned about retesting Dr. Fratrick's sample, if you
7 perform a robustness test -- first of all, how do you
8 measure robustness, I guess? How would you measure
9 robustness in that case?

10 A Well, in the first case where I did it, it
11 was sort of, does this help me provide a lower bound?
12 If the -- if you got substantially different results
13 from redoing your sample of 84 days or something
14 different, then you'd say, well, what's going on? Why
15 is it different? Then, you'd try and figure that out,
16 but it would be looking at your regression analysis.

17 Not sitting here and thinking right now,
18 I haven't sort of thought about how you might check to
19 -- I'd have to think through and figure out exactly
20 how you might check to see if they are substantially
21 similar or not.

22 Q "They" meaning --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A The results from the two -- from the
2 regression if you had two different -- if you got Dr.
3 Fratrik to go back and do another 84 days.

4 Q Okay. Whether or not he would come up
5 with the same results.

6 A Well, his would presumably different, but
7 he has confidence intervals in his thing, which are
8 relatively narrow confidence intervals. And so
9 because of these relatively narrow confidence
10 intervals, my expectation is that his minutes
11 relationships would be relatively the same and that --
12 within those confidence intervals.

13 And that would affect -- just as his
14 changed results, there would be some changes in his
15 presumably by doing a different sample, but they would
16 be relatively close. And, therefore, I would expect
17 that my results would be relatively close as well.

18 JUDGE YOUNG: Holding everything else
19 constant, everything other than the program minutes.

20 THE WITNESS: Right. Yes, not -- well,
21 presumably I'm not going to go reestimate the number
22 of subscribers or something like that. Those numbers

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 I'm taking as given as well, yes. Exactly right.

2 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

3 Q And, again, the regression analysis you
4 performed here would fit into the definition of a
5 robust model, right?

6 A Well, I think that, yes, because the tests
7 of how good a model I have were the other tests of the
8 random and fixed effects models, sort of providing the
9 lower bound, making sure that this provided a lower
10 bound.

11 Q Okay. You used Status software?

12 A Stata.

13 Q Stata. I'm sorry. That's S-T-A-T-A.
14 What version did you use? Do you recall?

15 A I don't recall. It's either version 6 or
16 version 7. I don't recall the answer to that. My
17 guess, it may be version -- Stata is up to version 8
18 by now. But I think at the time it was version 7.

19 Q Okay.

20 A But I'd have to check on that.

21 MR. OLANIRAN: Your Honor, this is
22 probably a good stopping point before I get into

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 another --

2 JUDGE YOUNG: You had mentioned earlier
3 that one of the things you did to -- and I'm going to
4 use lay terms, but I think to check on the -- what you
5 would consider the validity of the results was to see
6 how the results conformed to -- I think you used the
7 word "a priori expectations."

8 THE WITNESS: Right.

9 JUDGE YOUNG: And you used this example,
10 well, if we were to -- what's our expectation with
11 respect to subscriber rates and how that affects the
12 royalties, and this is consistent with that. What
13 kind of a priori expectations did you have with
14 respect to the results of the marginal value of a
15 minute for each of the categories? Did you have an
16 expectation that sports would be worth roughly around
17 that or --

18 THE WITNESS: I didn't have a priori
19 expectations for the magnitudes of the numbers for the
20 different categories. But my expectation was that
21 sports minutes are more valuable than other minutes in
22 terms of attracting subscribers. And so I would

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 expect sports to be more valuable than the others.

2 In terms of the relative magnitude, I
3 wasn't sure what they would be. But the fact that
4 sports is 10 times more valuable per minute than the
5 others doesn't shock me at all. And that these others
6 are -- the other magnitudes don't seem surprising
7 either.

8 JUDGE YOUNG: And why do you say that? I
9 guess that's what I want to probe in terms of --

10 THE WITNESS: Well, I guess I didn't
11 actually go and try and figure out -- multiply these
12 through times -- but sort of looked at the relative
13 values, and everything I read in the previous things
14 about sports being much more valuable and my own
15 personal preferences, that seems to indicate that
16 that's why I subscribe to cable, because they have
17 sports on it. And I think a lot of people do, and
18 they target it.

19 MR. GARRETT: Are you available to testify
20 for --

21 (Laughter.)

22 THE WITNESS: There's a lot of local

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 channels in my area.

2 (Laughter.)

3 MR. OLANIRAN: And they are very good.

4 (Laughter.)

5 JUDGE YOUNG: But, I mean, in terms of
6 even the relative values between, say, sports and PBS,
7 and that seems to be fairly extreme as well.

8 THE WITNESS: Yes. I didn't -- the
9 relative value of sports and PBS seems extreme to you?

10 JUDGE YOUNG: I don't know if it's extreme
11 to me.

12 THE WITNESS: Right. Oh, okay.

13 JUDGE YOUNG: It seems --

14 THE WITNESS: It's quite large. Sports is
15 by far and away the most valuable one, and the others
16 are within, you know, a relatively small range
17 compared to where sports stands compared to the rest
18 of them.

19 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay.

20 JUDGE VON KANN: All right. We'll break
21 for an hour.

22 Mr. Olaniran, you've used an hour and a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 half. I hope you can finish up after lunch in an hour
2 and a half, and that will keep us on track.

3 MR. OLANIRAN: I think I will finish on
4 time.

5 JUDGE VON KANN: Okay, good. 1:45.

6 (Whereupon, at 12:46 p.m., the
7 proceedings in the foregoing matter went
8 off the record for a lunch break.)

9 JUDGE von KANN: Any party have any
10 objection to the Music Claimants' direct case? Going
11 once, going twice? Unopposed, okay. Mr. Olaniran.

12 JUDGE GULIN: Actually, before we get
13 started, I wanted to make one real quick comment on
14 the what Mr. Garrett expressed, that I recognize that
15 NFL is compensable 2.5.

16 MR. DOVE: Including the half-time show.

17 (Laughter.)

18 MR. GARRETT: For what it's worth.

19 JUDGE von KANN: That's one of the
20 questions we'll have to answer.

21 JUDGE YOUNG: Now that we know the Witness
22 is a sports man, do we want to ask him if he watches

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 half-time shows?

2 (Laughter.)

3 Or do we just want to leave it good enough
4 as is? You got the Commissioner to say that.

5 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Mr. Olaniran.

6 CROSS EXAMINATION (CONT'D)

7 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

8 Q We were discussing before the break, Dr.
9 Rosston, about your exclusion of the DSE value as a
10 variable.

11 A Yes.

12 Q Do you recall that? Could you have added
13 other variables to your model?

14 A I'm sure you can add other variables, add
15 anything you want to it to try to estimate it, but
16 what you want to do is to formulate a model that makes
17 sense in explaining what you want to look at.

18 Q Would it be possible to add a variable and
19 still have the regression results unaffected?

20 A Sure. You could add a variable that had
21 nothing to do with it. Car crashes in the cable
22 system area, presumably, my guess, would have nothing

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 to do with it and would have a zero coefficient, and
2 the rest of the results would remain unchanged.

3 Q So then putting in more variables than you
4 need wouldn't affect the measurement of the effect of
5 the important variables; is that right?

6 A Well, it depends on -- you asked first
7 could you add a variable and it would have no effect,
8 and that's true. You could also have variables that
9 might have effects on the ones you're interested in
10 and there's colinearity with them or if there's other
11 correlations between the variables you include and the
12 other independent variables. So that can affect your
13 regression estimates.

14 Q Okay. I'd like to have marked for
15 identification PS 16-X -- 18-X.

16 (Whereupon, the above-referred
17 to document was marked as
18 PS Exhibit No. 18-X for
19 identification.)

20 Q Dr. Rosston, have you had an opportunity
21 to review that?

22 A Yes. I've looked at it.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay. Do you recognize the document?

2 A I don't recognize the document, but I have
3 an idea of what the data is.

4 Q Okay. If you look at the top lefthand
5 corner up at -- they've got it marked as PS 18-X, do
6 you see a file name after the "Microsoft Excel?"

7 A Yes. It says, "master_dataset_revised
8 [Read Only]."

9 Q Okay. Do you recognize the file name?

10 A I think so. I don't recall the exact
11 names of the files, but that seems reasonable to
12 believe that that was the master dataset that we used
13 for the regression.

14 Q I represent to you that that is -- that
15 the file name is the file -- is one of the file names
16 that was contained in the CD-Roms that were produced
17 to us by counsel as underlying your testimony. And
18 the Exhibit PS 18-X is an excerpt from that file
19 except sorted for specific information. But we
20 haven't done anything to the exhibit -- I represent to
21 you that we have done nothing to the exhibit other
22 than resort the data.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Okay.

2 Q Okay?

3 A She knows that there also are hidden
4 columns as well, so there's additional data.

5 Q That's correct.

6 JUDGE von KANN: Hidden column.

7 THE WITNESS: So if you look at the top of
8 the Column A and B, C and D are missing, so they're
9 hidden. In Excel, you can just collapse them to have
10 zero column width. And then also it goes from J to S.

11 PARTICIPANT: That's for presentation
12 purposes.

13 THE WITNESS: Right. So they're not
14 showing other columns of data, so there's a lot more
15 data in the fields than you're looking at.

16 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

17 Q And I have to correct myself there. If
18 you look at Column J on that, that's actually a
19 calculated column. It's a royalty-applied column. Do
20 you see that?

21 A Yes.

22 Q And that column is -- I'd like to

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 represent to you that the royalty total column is a
2 calculated column.

3 JUDGE von KANN: Royalty total or royalty
4 applied?

5 MR. OLANIRAN: I mean, I'm sorry, the
6 royalty-applied column is a --

7 JUDGE von KANN: J.

8 MR. OLANIRAN: Column J is a calculated
9 column which we actually did. What I wanted to run
10 through with you, though, let's go through the line --
11 I'd like to move this exhibit for impeachment purposes
12 only.

13 JUDGE von KANN: Why don't we wait till
14 the end of the examination and find out what use was
15 made of it.

16 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

17 Q Do you see Line 1490 under the accounting
18 period 1991-1?

19 A Yes.

20 Q And do you see where it says -- the line
21 that says, "Richmond?"

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay. Can you tell me how many distant
2 signals was carried by that particular system?

3 A I can see that the construct DSE, which is
4 the measure that we constructed, gives you 3.25, but
5 I can't tell you from this data how many signals there
6 were that make it up. There are various different
7 combinations that you could have to get to 3.25.

8 Q What is the construct DSE?

9 A Construct DSE is explained in Appendix B
10 of my report, and what construct DSE is it takes all
11 the distant signals, because what Cable Data
12 Corporation does is reports partially distant signals
13 as 0.36 of a DSE if one DSE signal covered 36 percent
14 of the subscribers. So what we did was we said, no,
15 that shouldn't be a 0.36, that should be a 1. And we
16 converted those to make a construct DSE. And
17 according to the table in Footnote 4, which we used
18 rather than using the data from Cable Data Corporation
19 based on what they called the DSE, we did a
20 constructed DSE based on the characteristics of the
21 signal.

22 Q Again, what was the objective you were

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 trying to accomplish by using a construct DSE?

2 A To figure out exactly what the real DSE
3 was, because that's the number that affects the
4 royalty. If you had an additional DSE that came in,
5 what affects how much you pay on the next DSE is the
6 number of DSEs you have, not the number of partially
7 distant DSEs. So it's based on the DSEs or the
8 construct DSEs that would affect the royalty rate.

9 Q And how did you utilize the construct DSE
10 in your analysis?

11 A How we used the construct DSE in our
12 analysis was to use this as a screen. For example,
13 you see on Line 1487, that's the second line down, the
14 construct DSE there is zero. That means that the Las
15 Vegas system had no distant signals, and so that was
16 excluded from our analysis. The others, if you look
17 down, we also used -- so we would exclude the zeros
18 from our analysis, and that's where we did the
19 construct DSE.

20 Q Okay. If you look at Line 1490 and Line
21 1491, do you see the Line 1491, that's the Bakersfield
22 station?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Bakersfield system, yes.

2 Q And how many construct DSEs does that
3 have?

4 A That has one.

5 Q Okay. Are you familiar with royalty
6 rates?

7 A The distant signal royalty rates, yes.

8 Q And what are those?

9 A Those are the rates that are charged for
10 the carriage of distant signals.

11 Q Okay. And in the context of royalties,
12 how do the rates work in connection with DSEs?

13 A The first one -- I don't know the exact
14 number but looking at this it looks like the first DSE
15 is at 0.89 percent, or 0.893 percent.

16 Q Okay.

17 A That would be my guess from this, but I
18 don't have the precise number. And then the
19 additional DSEs that you have are generally charged at
20 lower rates with the exception of 3.75 DSEs.

21 Q Now, you had indicated -- we discussed
22 earlier about the relationship between DSEs and

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 program minutes. Do you recall that?

2 A Yes.

3 Q And you indicated that there was a
4 relationship between program minutes and DSE. Do you
5 recall that?

6 A Yes. Not a perfect relationship but there
7 is a relationship.

8 Q Correct. Not a perfect relationship. And
9 I had inquired as to why you did not use DSE as a
10 variable, and you indicated it was because of the
11 close relationship between DSEs and program minutes.
12 Do you recall that?

13 A And also because they're purchasing the
14 minutes, not purchasing DSE.

15 Q And in rejecting DSE as a variable, are
16 you in effect saying that it is not a good predictor
17 of royalties?

18 A No. I'm saying that this -- that the
19 ability to use the minutes gets you a much better
20 ability to answer the question at hand. If you just
21 ran a regression with DSEs on the righthand side and
22 royalties on the lefthand side, you would get a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 coefficient on DSEs and that would tell you nothing
2 about the relative marketplace value of the different
3 programming types. It would tell you about the value
4 of DSEs, and so you wouldn't be able to answer the
5 question at hand at all. So it's a model of
6 something, but it's not a model of something that's of
7 interest to this question.

8 Q Would you agree, though, that DSEs do in
9 fact predict to a certain extent the royalty values
10 for station types and -- do you agree with that?

11 A Sure. The more DSEs you have, and that's
12 why, for example, in my regression analysis I have the
13 idea of the 3.75 DSE is in, that that's a higher rate
14 DSE, and the partially distant one is a lower rate
15 DSE, and those things are there to correct for things
16 that are not part of the standard DSEs. But, yes, you
17 would -- but DSEs are related to royalties, because
18 that's how you paid them, but it doesn't help you
19 answer the question here.

20 Q Now let's look at again Line 1490 and 1491
21 on the exhibit marked as PS 18-X. And if you go to
22 Column G, you notice that for the Richmond system that

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 there are 2,620 subscribers; do you see that?

2 A Yes.

3 Q And for the Bakersfield system, there are
4 6,005 subscribers; do you see that?

5 A Yes.

6 Q And you go to Column H, which has the
7 receipts, which I understand are gross receipts,
8 correct?

9 A Yes.

10 Q And for both systems the gross receipts
11 are almost identical; do you see that?

12 A Yes.

13 Q Okay. Then you go to Column I, and for
14 the Richmond system, the royalties are \$8,414; do you
15 see that?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And then for the Bakersfield system, the
18 royalties are \$3,479.

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. And when you compare the two
21 systems, the system with the lesser number of
22 subscribers actually is obligated to pay more

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 royalties. Would you agree with that?

2 A Yes. They're paying a slightly higher
3 royalty total. Let me make sure I say that correctly.
4 Sorry. They're not paying -- yes, I'm sorry, I was
5 looking at the wrong column. Yes. So the royalty
6 total in Column I is higher for the Richmond system
7 than for the Bakersfield system, yes.

8 Q Okay. And looking at that, what do you
9 attribute that to?

10 A Well --

11 Q Strike that. Let me go back. If you look
12 at Column S, you notice that the construct DSE, which
13 I believe you described as the real DSE; is that
14 right? A true DSE.

15 A A construct DSE. I'll keep it at that.

16 Q Okay. Let's keep it at a construct DSE
17 for the Richmond system is 3.25; do you see that?

18 A Yes.

19 Q And for the Bakersfield system it's 1.

20 A Correct.

21 Q Would you agree then that what's driving
22 the royalties in this particular case is the construct

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 DSE rate, the royalty rate that's applied for the
2 construct DSE?

3 A Well, you've got to figure out why are
4 they buying the DSE, and they're buying the DSE for
5 the programming minutes. So it's the programming
6 minutes driving the DSE, so you're sort of taking it
7 just up a level of generality. Yes, they're buying
8 more DSE because there's quality minutes that they
9 want that they think helps them get subscribers.
10 That's why they buy the DSE. That's why the DSE is
11 related to the royalties is because they buy the
12 programs that attract the subscribers that allow them
13 to pay -- no, that allow them to charge for their
14 services, and they then get receipts, and that's why
15 it's all related, absolutely.

16 Q I'm actually not talking about program
17 minutes, I'm asking a question about DSEs. And my
18 question is whether or not in this example we just
19 looked at, the Richmond system, which is paying more
20 than twice the royalties than the Bakersfield system
21 which has three times as many subscribers, and my
22 question to you was whether or not in this particular

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 example it's the construct DSE that's driving the
2 royalties that's paid by the system?

3 A I think that's the question I answered was
4 the construct DSE is greater because they're buying
5 more minutes of programming, they're buying more
6 channels, which they want to buy. So, yes, it looks
7 like that, but that doesn't get the underlying
8 relationship that sort of says that the DSE is an
9 indicator that they're buying attractive minutes, and
10 that's what they want to buy. So, yes, I agree with
11 you that the DSE under the Richmond one is higher than
12 the other one, and the royalty rates are higher, but
13 that doesn't mean that the DSE is driving it. It may
14 mean that the thing that's driving the DSE is driving
15 it as an underlying factor.

16 Q Is it your contention then that the
17 Richmond system has more minutes than the Bakersfield
18 system?

19 A No. It has more valuable minutes, by
20 valuable in terms of attracting subscribers for their
21 particular system. And one of the problems is it's
22 hard to look at a particular system. You get a lot of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 the disturbances in an individual system looking at a
2 specific example, so I wouldn't be surprised if there
3 were more or less minutes based on what we had on the
4 Richmond system.

5 For example, it could be the case that the
6 Richmond system has a 3.25 highly valuable DSE and the
7 Bakersfield system has four 0.25 systems on it, or
8 four 0.25 channels on it, so that the Bakersfield
9 system may have a lot more minutes, but maybe those
10 minutes are a lot less valuable. So you can't just
11 look at the DSEs and then say that the minutes are
12 there. There's a relationship, but it's not
13 necessarily one to one. It's the value of the minutes
14 that drive the subscribers.

15 Q And how exactly did you determine that
16 there is a relationship?

17 A Well, this is the -- how did I determine
18 there's a relationship between what?

19 Q Between minutes and DSEs.

20 A Well, I didn't actually determine that.
21 I looked at that and thought -- I didn't actually go
22 and test it or anything else. As I said, we thought

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 about DSEs but didn't end up thinking that that was as
2 appropriate as looking at what people are buying, so
3 we didn't actually test DSEs in this or do anything
4 like that.

5 Q My question is how did you determine that
6 there's a relationship between DSEs and program
7 minutes? I believe you said -- led to the conclusion
8 to exclude DSEs as a variable.

9 A Well, it was sort of -- we thought about
10 what was there and what we were measuring, and the
11 DSEs -- as you add DSEs you're adding channels, that
12 there tend to be more DSEs. The majority of channels
13 that are carried on the system are 1.0 DSEs. They're
14 carried as distant signals in our sample. So that
15 sort of indicates that if you had a distant signals
16 and the majority of them are 1.0, that you're going to
17 get more minutes as well.

18 Q But I don't believe you have answered my
19 question with respect to the connection between DSEs
20 and program minutes. Your statement was there is a
21 connection between DSEs and program minutes. You told
22 me, you articulated the effect of DSEs. My question

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 is where do you -- what is it that you're relying on
2 for the assertion that there is a connection between
3 DSE values that are used for the calculations of
4 royalties and minutes?

5 A This was looking at the formulas and
6 seeing how it worked and looking at the fact that an
7 additional DSE is a station and it has minutes on it.
8 And when you add a station you add minutes. That was
9 sort of the basis for thinking of it that way,
10 although there are different -- and that most of them
11 are I think it's something around the order of 55
12 percent are 1.0 DSEs. So if you're adding -- the
13 majority of times you add a station you add a 1.0 DSE,
14 you're going to be adding -- minutes are going to go
15 up at the same time DSEs go up.

16 MR. OLANIRAN: Your Honor, I'd like to
17 move the admission of PS 18-X.

18 JUDGE von KANN: For impeachment purposes?

19 MR. OLANIRAN: For impeachment purposes.

20 MR. STEWART: Your Honor, I have no
21 objection, but I want to make clear that we view this
22 as an illustrative hypothetical. We have the disk

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 here, and we've been unable to replicate the lines in
2 this exhibit. Furthermore, there's been additional
3 data added by counsel. But without premise, we have
4 no objection.

5 JUDGE von KANN: It will be received for
6 impeachment only.

7 (Whereupon, the above-referred
8 to document, previously marked
9 as PS Exhibit No. 18-X for
10 identification, was admitted
11 into evidence.)

12 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

13 Q I just want to clarify something with
14 respect to the lagged subscriber numbers. You
15 indicated that you used the subscriber numbers at the
16 beginning of the period rather than at the end of the
17 period. How did you use that concept? I'm not sure
18 I understood.

19 A Excuse me?

20 Q The lagged subscribers.

21 A Right. So we used the -- in the
22 regression, instead of having the subscribers at the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 end of the period, we used the subscribers from the
2 end of the previous period, which is identical to the
3 subscribers at the beginning of the period.

4 Q So for 98-2 accounting period, what
5 subscriber numbers would you have used?

6 A The subscribers from the end of 98-1.

7 JUDGE von KANN: The statement of account
8 is a report of the number of subscribers at the
9 beginning and end of each period?

10 THE WITNESS: I believe it's only the end
11 of the period.

12 JUDGE von KANN: End of the period, okay.

13 THE WITNESS: So we have to go back to CDC
14 and get the 1997-2 cable system data that gave us the
15 subscribers.

16 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

17 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

18 Q For 1998-1, what subscriber numbers would
19 you have used?

20 A The subscriber numbers from 1997-2.

21 Q Okay. Now, are you aware of when WTBS
22 became a cable network?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A I believe they became a cable network at
2 the start of 1998.

3 Q Okay. Now, the subscriber numbers that
4 you used for 1998-1 would that number have included
5 the subscriber numbers for WTBS?

6 A This included the subscriber numbers for
7 the cable systems, so to the extent that cable systems
8 carried WTBS at the end of 1997, that includes --
9 that's the subscriber numbers. But my thought was --
10 yes, that's right.

11 Q Now, given that WTBS was no longer a
12 distant signal at the beginning of 1998, did you make
13 any adjustment in your analysis to account for that?

14 A Not in the subscriber figures. But to the
15 extent that WTBS was carried on all these systems,
16 consumers have no idea whether it's carried as a
17 distant signal or whether it's carried as a cable
18 network as long as it's in the same tiers. So they
19 don't know -- to that extent, it wouldn't be a
20 difference in the subscriber numbers.

21 And the other thing is that this
22 subscriber figure is to give you an idea of the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 general size of the systems. It's to correct for the
2 size of the system, so it's the independent variable.
3 The dependent variable on subscribers during the
4 course of the period when WTBS changed that's included
5 implicitly in the royalties, so that remember the
6 royalties are the subscribers times the rate, times
7 the monthly price for cable service, times the rate.
8 So subscribers that would be affected by this change
9 by WTBS would be affected and included in the
10 regression analysis.

11 Q So you didn't think it was necessary to
12 make any adjustments for the fact that WTBS was no
13 longer a distant signal at the beginning of 1998.

14 A No, it wasn't necessary for what I was
15 doing. It didn't affect the analysis at all.

16 Q Okay. Would you please turn to Page 11 of
17 your testimony? And I know you covered quite a bit of
18 this earlier today, so I'm going to be very -- I'm
19 going to try to be as brief as possible. Now, if you
20 look at the top of the page where you have the
21 formula, and right at the every end of the formula --
22 of the equation, rather, after beta 17 1999-2, there's

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 a little squiggly --

2 A Epsilon.

3 Q -- symbol -- Epsilon, thank you. What
4 does that represent?

5 A That is a standard econometric term. It's
6 the error term in the regression equation. Since you
7 know that you're estimating something you don't have,
8 the error is essentially the fact that you can't --
9 not all your observations on a line. If everything
10 were on a simple line, then that error term Epsilon
11 would be zero.

12 Q And why is it included in this analysis?

13 A Well, this is -- it actually doesn't get
14 estimated in the actual -- it's the residual or the --
15 that is the measure of what we don't explain. So it's
16 the leftover part. So if you had a perfect
17 relationship, you could estimate a function where you
18 had hours on the lefthand side and minutes on the
19 righthand side. You'd estimate this regression
20 equation, and you would get hours equals 60 times
21 minutes plus no error. The fact that you have some
22 variance in the righthand side and it doesn't measure

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 exactly precisely, you have an error term that you add
2 in to the equation or you specify your equation with
3 an error term.

4 Q Are you familiar with the term, "Sigma?"

5 A Sigma?

6 Q Yes.

7 A Yes. It's a Greek letter.

8 Q In the context of econometrics.

9 A It can be used a lot of different ways.

10 Q Used in relation to standard deviation.

11 A Yes.

12 Q Okay. You're familiar with it?

13 A Yes.

14 Q What assumptions about Sigma do you make
15 in this model?

16 A The standard assumption is that the error
17 terms are normally distributed, and that assumption
18 actually would be that there's sort of a standard
19 normal distribution of the error terms. What we've
20 done is corrected those for heteroskedascity, because
21 the error terms -- its normal distribution gets bigger
22 as you go up in system size. So we've made that

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 assumption.

2 Q Now always going to be the same or does it
3 change depending on what else is going on with respect
4 to the model?

5 A Generally, this is a standard econometric
6 assumption that you'd make. There are other models.
7 You might estimate other maximum likelihood estimation
8 or other estimation techniques that you might have,
9 that you might assume, make different assumptions if
10 you were addressing different questions.

11 Q Would you please turn to Page 17 of your
12 testimony? I think you indicated -- you explained a
13 good portion of this this morning. Now, if we took,
14 for example, under the column labeled "Variables," do
15 you see that?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And we look at minutes of program
18 suppliers programming, and you have 24,317 as a mean.
19 That would be the average of what?

20 A The average number of minutes on a cable
21 system in the sample.

22 Q And those are the -- if you go down to

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 where it says, "average household income in a
2 designated market area," do you see that?

3 A Yes.

4 Q And, again, that would be the average
5 household income in a designated market area within
6 the accounting period --

7 A Yes.

8 Q -- studied?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Okay. And what would the count of local
11 channels represent?

12 A The number of local channels -- the
13 average number of local channels that were carried on
14 the cable systems. So the average cable system had
15 5.35 local channels.

16 Q And back for a second to the minutes for
17 all of the -- for each -- for the average minutes
18 indicated for each program category, and that would
19 also be the average minutes per accounting period.

20 A Yes.

21 Q Okay. And remind us again, what does the
22 standard deviation represent?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A It represents -- it's a measure of
2 variance, how much could these things vary.

3 Q When you say, "these things," you're
4 referring to?

5 A The variables that you're measuring,
6 what's their degree of variance?

7 Q Could we turn to Page 23 -- I'm sorry,
8 Page 19 of your testimony? Are you there?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Tell me, what do you mean by explanatory
11 variables? Is that dependent or independent
12 variables?

13 A That means the independent variables are
14 the explanatory variables. They're the ones that
15 explain the dependent variables.

16 JUDGE YOUNG: They're on the right side.

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. Well, except in this
18 table where they're on the left.

19 JUDGE YOUNG: Right. In your equation.

20 THE WITNESS: In the equation they're the
21 righthand side variables, yes.

22 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And when you go down on the righthand
2 side, you have the term at the top of the column,
3 "ordinary least squares." What does that mean?

4 A That's the regression technique that I
5 used, which was the ordinary least squares. The one
6 that minimizes the square of the distant to the square
7 of the residuals is what ordinary least squares
8 regression does.

9 Q Okay. And just looking at the -- the data
10 on the righthand side represent the coefficient,
11 correct?

12 A Well, represents coefficients and
13 standards errors.

14 Q I'm sorry, and standard error. I want to
15 focus on coefficient. Now, how do you define the
16 coefficient again? What is the number?

17 A So probably easiest to explain. Again,
18 the 0.152 means that if you add an additional minute
19 of program suppliers programming holding everything
20 else constant, you would increase the royalties by
21 15.2 cents.

22 Q Let's go down to almost at the bottom of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 the page, just below the line where it says, "r
2 squared 0.702."

3 A Yes.

4 Q What does that mean?

5 A The r squared is what some term a measure
6 of -- it's the percentage of the variation in the
7 dependent variable that you explain from your
8 regression. So this would be explaining 70 percent of
9 the variation in the dependent variable. R squared
10 ranges from zero to one. So explaining everything in
11 my hours/minutes example would give you an r squared
12 of one. Explaining nothing would give you an r
13 squared of zero. And sort of sometimes people look at
14 this as a measure of goodness and fit, and r squared
15 is actually -- the 0.7 measure is actually relatively
16 high in terms of r squareds for regression analysis.

17 Q So your regression analysis explains 70
18 percent of what's going on with respect to royalties.
19 Is that an accurate way of --

20 A That this regression equation explains 70
21 percent of the variation in --

22 Q Of the variation.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes.

2 JUDGE YOUNG: And that's given to you by
3 the computer after it does its calculation?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes.

5 JUDGE von KANN: And what does that mean,
6 that the other 30 percent is total mystery?

7 THE WITNESS: That's the Epsilon. It's
8 other things going on.

9 JUDGE GULIN: Is there a standard among
10 statisticians as to -- you said that's a high number.
11 What is --

12 THE WITNESS: They range, and I've seen
13 lots of good published journal articles with r
14 squareds of 0.1, of very low explanations, and others
15 that were horrible articles with high r squareds.
16 Because it's only one of a vast number of things. I
17 think most econometricians would agree it's something
18 you look at but it's not something you focus on. What
19 you really want to focus on is the coefficients that
20 you're looking at, making sure that they're reasonable
21 and fit and are precisely measured. You can have a
22 very low r squared but still have a good degree of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 confidence in your coefficient on something. What r
2 squared tells you is sort of what you explain and
3 don't explain.

4 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

5 Q What percentage of the variation in
6 royalty minutes is accounted for by the various
7 minutes of different programming types?

8 A I imagine -- sort of how much of this is
9 explained by the minutes versus how much is explained
10 by other stuff?

11 Q Correct.

12 A I haven't tried to determine that. It's
13 the whole system working together and I'm not sure --
14 I haven't done that, so I can't tell you that answer
15 to that question.

16 Q Would the program minutes explain most of
17 the r squared?

18 A Well, there are other variables that are
19 significant as well. For example, the numbers of
20 subscribers is a very significant variable as well,
21 and I don't think you should -- it's -- I don't think
22 you should run this without putting in the variables

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that are important to the model. I don't know how --
2 I haven't done anything to try and figure out what
3 contributes what explanatory power.

4 Q Is there something that you could have
5 done to test that?

6 A I'm not sure I understand why someone
7 would want to do that in terms of -- and it depends on
8 how you construct this. You could do a regression
9 where you drop each observation individually and see
10 what does your r squared go down by, but, as I said,
11 we don't -- as an economist you don't focus
12 necessarily on r squared, so in trying to figure out
13 what each one contributes you could do it that way.
14 I don't necessarily think that's a good thing to do,
15 but one could if you wanted to try to figure out what
16 does it contribute that way. I'm not sure it would
17 tell you whole lot.

18 Q So you're saying that there is a way to do
19 that.

20 A Well, there's a way to do what you want to
21 do. I'm not sure it's a way to do anything that tells
22 you any information, but there is a way to do -- yes,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you can do what I described, sure.

2 JUDGE YOUNG: I'm not sure I understood
3 the answer to this question. Are you saying there is
4 -- when you say 70 percent is a high r squared rate,
5 are you saying that's generally within the field, if
6 you have something at that level, 70 percent is
7 considered good, or you're saying -- you're making the
8 judgment given the other checks you have that it's a
9 good one?

10 THE WITNESS: This was sort of more of an
11 offhand comment about lots of articles I read and
12 things like that. Seventy percent would be a
13 relatively high r squared in econometric regression
14 analysis, that most of them don't explain 70 percent
15 of what's going on.

16 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay. So you're saying in
17 terms of your own review of other regression analyses
18 in other situations most of the r squareds are not as
19 high?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes. But I want to stress
21 that that's not what I -- this is high but it doesn't
22 give me a lot of -- it doesn't give me to conclude,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 hey, this is the right model because the r squared is
2 high. I don't sort of base my analysis based on what
3 the r squared said. It's something that a lot of
4 people focus on, but I don't think most
5 econometricians would focus on that, looking at the
6 significance of the variables and that they have the
7 signs that you expect and that sort of thing. So it
8 is high, yes, and it's high compared to sort of -- in
9 the field if you sort of were to take 100
10 econometrics' articles at random, do a sample of
11 articles and figure it out, you'd probably get
12 substantially lower than 0.7.

13 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

14 Q If we accept your assertion that it's a
15 high r squared and accept also your assertion that you
16 have considered all of the important variables, it
17 would seem then that if you added another variable,
18 the r squared should not change much. Is that --

19 A Well, every time you add another variable
20 your r squared will go up. That's sort of by
21 definition -- it will go up if you add more variables.
22 That doesn't mean it's the right thing to do.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q You're saying every time you add a
2 variable the r squared will go up?

3 A Yes. Because think about it this way:
4 The r squared measures -- what you can do is add
5 another variable. If you add a coefficient of zero,
6 you would have exactly the same regression you had
7 before, so you'd measure exactly the same amount of
8 the -- you'd have exactly the same residual. But you
9 can get extra information from this additional
10 variable, so you may be able to explain a little bit
11 more. So any time you add a variable to the
12 regression, the r squared will go up, but that doesn't
13 --

14 JUDGE YOUNG: Even if you add car
15 accidents?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes. It wouldn't go up a
17 lot but it would go up. It won't go down.

18 JUDGE YOUNG: How does that make that
19 work? What's the conceivable connection with the car
20 accidents?

21 THE WITNESS: It won't go down is more the
22 precise answer to your question. It won't go down.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 It may not go up, but it's definitely not going to go
2 down.

3 JUDGE YOUNG: Because it will have either
4 a zero effect --

5 THE WITNESS: A zero effect or a positive
6 effect. There could be some correlation between, I
7 don't know, people --

8 JUDGE YOUNG: People with car accidents
9 are --

10 THE WITNESS: More teenagers in the area
11 who push their family to subscribe to cable TV and
12 also get into car accidents more. So you'd be --
13 instead of measuring -- what you should be putting --
14 if that were the story, you'd want to put teenagers
15 population, not car accidents, in, because that pushes
16 -- so you'd be putting in a variable that you don't
17 think has any relationship but it may because there's
18 more teenagers in the area, and they may push cable
19 TV.

20 JUDGE YOUNG: More car accidents means
21 people at home watching TV?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE YOUNG: Maybe they're reading books.

2 THE WITNESS: Or they're rushing home to
3 watch TV.

4 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

5 Q Would the coefficients change, though, if
6 you added another variable? And, again, back to
7 accepting your assertion that you have considered,
8 essentially, the most important factors, would
9 anything -- would your coefficients change if you
10 added another variable?

11 A Well, that depends on a couple of things.
12 One is if the variable has anything to do -- is
13 useful, and, two, is if it's colinear with the ones
14 that are already there. If it's colinear with the
15 ones -- somehow colinear with the ones that are
16 already there, even if it's -- it depends on how, what
17 we would say, correlated with the ones that are there,
18 the righthand side variables. It might affect the
19 estimates of the righthand side variables if you added
20 something that was correlated with the righthand side
21 variables. It can change those coefficients as well,
22 and it may not add to the goodness of your model, but

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 it may change the coefficients. So it may cause
2 problems with your model as opposed to adding benefit
3 to your model by adding things depending upon what you
4 add. You need to be careful about what you add and
5 how you do it.

6 Q I need you to help me understand this.
7 We're assuming that we have a collection of the most
8 important variables that are necessary for this
9 analysis, and I think we established earlier that you
10 could add a variable that wouldn't have any effect if
11 it didn't essentially mean anything to what you're
12 trying to study. You could add a variable and there
13 would be zero effect on the regression results. Now,
14 my question was whether if you added another variable
15 and let's accept that the r squared would go up but
16 shouldn't it be the case, though, that once you have
17 essentially the best collection of variables, there
18 really shouldn't be anything else out there that would
19 dramatically change your regression results.

20 A Let me try and address that in two ways.
21 One is if you added something that was, as I said,
22 correlated with the righthand side variables, it may

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 not help you explain the dependent variable at all,
2 but it may change the coefficients because it's
3 related to these other things. For example, if you
4 added hours of programming instead of minutes of
5 programming, you'd have very different -- you might
6 get very different coefficients as a result or
7 something that's close but not quite hours, not quite
8 a 60 to 1 relationship or a precise relationship but
9 close to a relationship. Commercial minutes or
10 something like minutes of commercials on these
11 stations, they're not precise but they're close. That
12 could change your regression estimates a lot but not
13 add a whole lot more information.

14 The second is what I tried to do was to
15 say, well, what if there were things that varied that
16 I didn't include, and I worried about this, and that's
17 why I did the fixed effect regression. And the fixed
18 effects sort of says we've got things that may vary by
19 system that we didn't include and we didn't account
20 for or couldn't account for. And the fixed effects
21 regression puts in these other variables that will
22 account for these factors that vary by system so that

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 in some sense what I'm doing with the fixed effects
2 regression is doing exactly what you say is look at
3 what happens if you add other variables that you
4 didn't think as to how important they were what
5 happens with those.

6 Q Speaking of fixed effects, the fixed
7 effects that you tested for, was that with regard to
8 excluded systems also?

9 A When I ran the fixed effects regression it
10 was on the same sample that I had for the -- that I
11 used -- it was for the same sample of systems that I
12 had for the ordinary least squares. When you say
13 "excluded systems" I wasn't clear what you meant.

14 Q Turn to Page 2 of your testimony, please.
15 Now, at the bottom of that page, it's, I guess, the
16 third paragraph, the one that starts out with, "Cable
17 systems." Do you see that?

18 A Yes.

19 Q You state that cable systems try to
20 maximize their profits by selling bundles of
21 programming to their subscribers. Do you see that?

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Now, isn't it true, though, that in
2 general cable operators are trying to maximize revenue
3 per subscriber?

4 A No. They're trying to maximize profits.
5 Maximizing revenue per subscriber could cost them a
6 lot more money.

7 Q They're trying to maximize profit per
8 subscriber.

9 A No.

10 Q They're not?

11 A They're trying to maximize profits, not
12 profits per subscriber.

13 Q They're trying to maximize profits. So
14 would they have been -- in 1998 and 1999, would you
15 accept that they would have been trying to maximize
16 profits through other revenue sources, right?

17 A Well, they would have tried to maximize
18 profits from everything they sell, obviously, or could
19 sell.

20 Q And that would include sources such as new
21 revenue sources, I guess, such as digital cable. Let
22 me strike that. Let me go back. Would you agree that

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 between 1992 and the 1998-99 period cable systems
2 increased their service offering quite a bit?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. And keeping that in mind, it would
5 also be true that for 1998 and 1999 digital cable, for
6 example, would have been one of the offerings they
7 would have been trying to get subscribers to subscribe
8 to.

9 A They started. My impression was digital
10 cable wasn't that big at that point, but they were
11 trying to get them to subscribe to packages of
12 systems, absolutely.

13 Q But it was a new offering that occurred
14 relatively -- that increased in occurrence between '92
15 and '98.

16 A Right. It was zero in '92.

17 Q Okay.

18 A It was something in '98, yes.

19 Q And pay-per-view would fall in that
20 category too in terms of the increase in the offerings
21 by cable operators.

22 A I think so. I'm not sure it increased,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 but I know that it was definitely there in '98 and
2 '99. I'm not sure how prevalent it was in '92.

3 Q Okay. What about cable modem service?

4 A Cable modem service was offered in some
5 areas in 1998 and '99.

6 Q And in fact in '98 and '99 also there were
7 -- cable operators were interested in getting
8 subscribers to subscribe -- well, strike that. They
9 were concerned about losing subscribers to DBS.

10 A I believe so, yes.

11 Q So would they also have been concerned
12 with a slowdown in subscriber growth in 1998 and 1999?

13 A Yes. I mean they were concerned about
14 getting subscribers and keeping subscribers, yes.

15 Q So when you say that cable systems were
16 trying to maximize their profits by selling bundles of
17 programming to their subscribers, they were actually
18 offering more than just programming, were they not?

19 A Right. They do have other sources of
20 revenue. The cable modem service is the primary non-
21 programming thing that they have, but they also have
22 advertising as well.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And they were packaging this and trying to
2 sell these to subscribers too, were they not?

3 A Packaging -- sorry?

4 Q Well, they were offering their services
5 along with program services to subscribers.

6 A My understanding is that up until very
7 recently, within the last three months or so, for
8 example, cable modem service was not at all a part of
9 the package. It was a separate service.

10 Q What about in '98 and '99?

11 A My impression was that the first time that
12 someone started bundling it was Comcast started
13 charging a premium for cable modem service if you
14 didn't subscribe to the cable service as well, to
15 their cable service. I know this because I'm a
16 Comcast customer and they've told me that if I
17 subscribe to cable service, I get it for \$45 a month,
18 and if I don't, it's \$59 a month. So they're bundling
19 it, but they hadn't been bundling it previously, and
20 I was under the impression that there was virtually no
21 one who was making a separate deal that required you
22 to get any price break till you subscribed. I could

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 be wrong but that's my impression.

2 Q But you're not sure.

3 A Right.

4 Q Okay. Now, did you analyze any of this
5 facts as to see how they might have affected royalty
6 payments?

7 A Well, this is the -- to the extent that
8 any of these alternative services get an increase
9 because the cable operator carries a specific type of
10 distant signal would increase the cable operator's
11 willingness to pay for that distant signal. And that
12 would be reflected on my data and would come through.
13 So to the extent that there are these alternative
14 sources of revenue, for example, if one believed that
15 distant signals led to more people subscribing to
16 cable modems, then they would pick the programming
17 that would make that attractive. So my estimates
18 would take into account the total value to the cable
19 system, because what I'm looking at I'm observing the
20 cable system operator's decision when purchasing.
21 Well, if these things are important to the cable
22 system operator, then the cable system takes them into

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 account when making a purchasing decision.

2 Q If I understand your answer, you didn't
3 specifically analyze the impact of all of these
4 different operators, but you assumed that that
5 particular phenomenon is somehow accounted for in your
6 analysis, correct?

7 A I didn't need to specifically include it,
8 because the cable is operator is making that decision.
9 Just like you said, they're thinking about these other
10 things, I agree. And to the extent they are, these
11 things are incorporated in the purchase decisions they
12 make.

13 JUDGE GULIN: For example, if a cable
14 operator was after a certain demographic in order to
15 sell some of these other services, that would be
16 reflected in the type of program they may purchase.

17 THE WITNESS: Right. Exactly.

18 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

19 Q Now, on Page 6 of your testimony, the ever
20 so popular house example. Now, using your house
21 illustration, your regression analysis would tell us,
22 for example, how much a bathroom would add to the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 value of a house; is that correct?

2 A If that were one of the things that were
3 included as a righthand side variable, yes.

4 Q Okay. And if a house had a second
5 bathroom, presumably the regression analysis would
6 also tell us how much that second bathroom would add
7 to the value of your house, correct?

8 A Yes.

9 Q And, as well, if we were to add a third
10 and a fourth bathroom, right?

11 A Yes.

12 Q Now, would you expect the second bathroom
13 to add as much value as the first bathroom?

14 A It depends on the number of people you
15 have in the house.

16 PARTICIPANT: You'd probably at least need
17 it for one bathroom.

18 THE WITNESS: Exactly. The first one adds
19 a lot of value.

20 (Laughter.)

21 So given that, generally, you believe that
22 there's what we call diminishing margin of utility.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 As you add more of something, you get less utility out
2 of it, absolutely.

3 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

4 Q So that it would be reasonable to expect
5 that at some point each additional bathroom would add
6 incrementally less to the value of the house than the
7 previous bathroom.

8 A Yes.

9 Q Now, if we wanted to determine how much
10 all four bathrooms -- let's assume that four bathrooms
11 were -- we now have four bathrooms, and we wanted to
12 determine how much all four bathrooms add to the value
13 of the house. Wouldn't we add up how much each
14 bathroom added to the value of the house to get a
15 cumulative impact?

16 A Well, there's a couple ways you can do
17 that. You could either add up all four or you could
18 figure out what's the -- over my sample what's the
19 average value of a bathroom and multiply it by four.
20 You could either add one, two, three, four or you
21 could find out what the average value is and then
22 multiply it by four if you're trying to find out what

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 the total value of bathrooms is. If you're trying to
2 get the total value of bathrooms if you had four-
3 bathroom houses.

4 Q Now, if we took the last -- the value of
5 the last bathroom and multiplied by four -- the value
6 added by the last bathroom and multiply by four, that
7 would be understating, however, the total value of the
8 bathrooms, would it not?

9 A Well, that's probably where you're having
10 something where this analogy breaks down a little bit,
11 because what the regression analysis that I've done
12 sort of gives you the marginal value which is the
13 implicit market price. What you're trying to find is
14 the market price of any good is the marginal value of
15 it. It could be that you're willing to pay \$50,000
16 for a car and he's willing to pay \$30,000 and he's
17 willing to pay \$20,000 for a car, and the person's
18 willing to sell it for \$20,000. It may be worth more
19 to you guys, but the market price is determined at the
20 margin, and that's what the regression analysis that
21 I've done is determines sort of what I would call the
22 average marginal value, and that's why you would take

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 what I was doing -- the regression analysis would give
2 you the average marginal value of the minutes of the
3 stations, and that's why it gives you sort of the
4 market price that you want to look at as opposed to
5 looking at just the value of that. So the marginal
6 value is the value of the last minute that sold that
7 was willing to be bought or sold, and that's what the
8 regression analysis tells you.

9 Q So if we were to add the value -- if we
10 were to take the value added by the last bathroom and
11 multiply that by four, that would underestimate the
12 total -- the value added by all four bathrooms, would
13 it not?

14 A Well, the value added as opposed to the
15 marketplace price. If the value of the fourth
16 bathroom that someone buys is equal to the price --
17 someone may be willing to pay a whole lot for that
18 first bathroom and by the fourth bathroom they're just
19 willing to pay what the market price of a fourth
20 bathroom is and that's the market price of bathrooms.
21 Well, they get consumer surplus or extra value from
22 those first three bathrooms, but the marketplace price

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 is determined at the margin, and that's what the value
2 of the fourth one is. And so you would be getting the
3 correct marketplace valuation from multiplying the
4 fourth -- the estimate you get for the value of the
5 fourth bathroom, because that's the marketplace
6 valuation.

7 Q The marketplace valuation would be the
8 value added by the last bathroom or is it just the
9 value of the last bathroom added?

10 A The last bathroom added. I mean there's
11 five, six, seven, eight that no one adds. So you know
12 when it's sort of the valuation at the margin.

13 Q But I just want to be clear. We're saying
14 that the value added by the last bathroom is just the
15 value added by the last bathroom. It doesn't
16 necessarily mean the marketplace value. Or are you
17 saying that it does?

18 A The marketplace value is the price. You
19 can sort of think about there is a downward sloping
20 demand curve, and people are willing to pay, but if
21 you have -- if this is your demand curve and this is
22 the supply, well, these people are willing to pay all

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 this amount, but the market price is determined right
2 there at the margin, and so that's where you want to
3 look, and that's what the regression analysis allows
4 you to look at is what's the value at the margin.

5 JUDGE von KANN: What do you mean by "at
6 the margin?"

7 THE WITNESS: For the last one sold is
8 sort of the market price, where the -- this would not
9 be the marginal unit right here. This is the marginal
10 unit right there, and that's the price of that
11 marginal unit and the value of that marginal unit.
12 These guys up here get a deal, because they're willing
13 to pay more. He's willing to pay \$50,000 for this
14 car, but he only has to pay \$20,000 for the car, so he
15 gets a deal, and that's where you find the marketplace
16 value of it is from the marginal unit, the last unit,
17 the units the price of which where you get that sale.

18 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

19 Q You mentioned a moment ago the concept of
20 diminished marginal utility. Is that the concept you
21 just described?

22 A No.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Describe that for us, please.

2 A That being?

3 Q Diminished marginal utility.

4 A Diminishing marginal utility.

5 Q Right.

6 A So you may care about your first car at
7 \$50,000, but your second car is only worth \$20,000 and
8 your third car is worth \$10,000 and your fourth car is
9 worth nothing because you've got no garage space and
10 you can get tickets for parking it on the street.

11 Q Now, wouldn't that concept apply to the
12 concept of the bathrooms? As you indicated, each
13 bathroom adds incrementally less value to the total
14 value of the house; is that not true?

15 A That's what we said, yes.

16 Q Okay. Now, does this concept of
17 diminishing marginal utility apply to your analysis,
18 your regression analysis?

19 A What I observed are the actual
20 transactions that take place, and so I know the value
21 that -- the place at which they value them above. I
22 don't know what happens below where they purchase, but

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 I know what they're willing to purchase for the given
2 price and the prices of the royalties. So I see sort
3 of what their marginal willingness to pay is for this.
4 That's what the regression analysis puts out is what
5 we call the shadow price of this, of the marginal
6 price.

7 Q So are you saying that diminishing
8 marginal utility applies or that it does not?

9 A My guess would be that you'd have -- it's
10 not really something that you generally think about in
11 terms of doing these regression analysis. My guess is
12 that the first few minutes of sports programming or
13 commercial TV or anything are worth more than the last
14 ones, but what we get is the average marginal rate, so
15 we do take this into account. But it's sort of all
16 implicit in the way you do your model. I don't think
17 that diminishing marginal utility is something you
18 necessarily need to explicitly consider in this.

19 Q You don't need to explicitly consider it,
20 but does it apply?

21 A Sure, but it doesn't affect the results.

22 Q Could you please turn to Page 8 of your

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 testimony? The last sentence on the first paragraph,
2 do you see that?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Could you read that for us, please?

5 A "These betas give an estimate of the
6 implicit price paid by a cable system when it adds an
7 additional minute of the different categories of
8 programming and form an important basis for our
9 estimate of the allocation of royalties among the
10 various categories."

11 Q What do you mean by that?

12 A That these are the implicit price that
13 people are paying, that if they add another minute of
14 programming of one category, their royalty rates would
15 go up or subtracting off their royalty rates would go
16 down. So that's the implicit price they're paying for
17 that marginal minute, which is the one that determines
18 what the price is and what the value is.

19 Q It's true then that the coefficients
20 specifically measure the value of the last -- I'll
21 repeat that. Does that mean then that the
22 coefficients specifically measure the value of the

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 last or marginal minute of programming?

2 A Yes. They value the marginal minute,
3 absolutely.

4 Q If the number of minutes for each program
5 category were reduced by half, for example, and
6 holding all other things equal, would you expect the
7 coefficient to change?

8 A If everything else stayed the same and all
9 the minutes were reduced in half, the coefficients
10 would double.

11 JUDGE von KANN: Let me ask you about the
12 sentence preceding the one Mr. Olaniran just asked
13 about and you speak about, what is that, beta 2, I
14 guess, or beta -- yes. Represents an estimate of the
15 extent to which royalties increase when the amount of
16 sports programming carried by cable system and distant
17 signals increases by one minute, assuming everything
18 else is held constant. What went through my head at
19 the moment is if you've got 24 hours of TV blocked
20 out, it can't all remain constant, because adding a
21 minute to sports means taking a minute away from
22 somebody else. How does that factor?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 THE WITNESS: Well, there's a couple of
2 different things. One is this is sort of -- as you
3 say, this is what they pay. Maybe it's subtracting a
4 minute off. It's adding a minute or subtracting, so
5 you could subtract a minute and have blank is another
6 way of thinking about it that may be less constraining
7 in terms of thinking about it. The other is that some
8 of these are -- you are -- this is sort of a construct
9 in economics or econometrics that allows you to think
10 about things even when they don't necessarily work
11 that way in practice. This holds constant the other
12 factors, but you can, for example, add a channel or
13 add one minute on another channel. So that's some way
14 you might think about that as well.

15 JUDGE von KANN: I don't want to get too
16 far, but is it possible that -- and maybe your model
17 includes all this -- that the result is different when
18 if you add a minute of sports and take a minute off of
19 "I Love Lucy" reruns versus you add a minute of sports
20 and take it off of PBS, because there's some blend --
21 a lot of people would be willing to give up a minute
22 of -- a little bit of this to get some more sports,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 but they'd be less willing to give up PBS or to give
2 up something else. So that the combination it's not
3 just what you add, it's also what you take away, it's
4 the mix. I'm not saying this very well.

5 THE WITNESS: No, I understand what you're
6 trying to say, and I've not thought about how this
7 take away might occur or whatever. So, I'm sorry, I
8 can't give you a satisfactory answer on that. It's
9 probably easier to think about the take away in the --
10 how much that last minute bought cost you --

11 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

12 THE WITNESS: -- may be an easier way to
13 think about it.

14 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

15 Q I think your response -- I asked the
16 question what would happen if the minutes for reduced,
17 and all things equal you indicated that the
18 coefficient would increase; is that correct?

19 A If you held everything else constant,
20 basically it's a linear transform of the minutes, so,
21 yes.

22 Q On Page 8 of your testimony, the second

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 paragraph, looking at the second sentence, do you see
2 that, multiplying this implicit price?

3 A Sorry. Oh, sorry. I was looking at the
4 first paragraph. Yes.

5 Q Okay. Can you read that into the record
6 for us, please?

7 A "Multiplying this implicit price by the
8 quantity of that type of programming leads to a
9 measure with which we can then determine the relative
10 contribution to the value of distant signals and use
11 these relative contributions to assign shares of the
12 royalty pool for each type of programming."

13 Q Now, are you attempting to determine the
14 total value for each category by this calculation?

15 A I'm attempting to calculate the relative
16 values of each type of programming.

17 Q And when you add up all of the values, it
18 would add up to the total value.

19 A No, because I have a lot of -- as I say,
20 I believe it's -- where is that? There's a footnote
21 where I explain that these numbers don't add up
22 because there are a lot of other things that I'm

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 controlling for in the regression, so I wouldn't
2 necessarily expect them to add up.

3 Q Are you computing -- I'm sorry, are you
4 finished with your response?

5 A Yes. I can't quite put my finger on this
6 footnote. It's on Page 24, Footnote 20 explains that.

7 Q Are you attempting to calculate the total
8 value for each category by the calculation?

9 A I'm trying to get the relative values, so
10 I get them in comparable measures from the regression
11 analysis and weight them by the number of minutes,
12 multiply them by the number of minutes. So I get the
13 price times the number of minutes to get a number that
14 I can then add up and take shares of.

15 Q Is that a yes or a no?

16 A Can you repeat the question?

17 Q I asked whether or not you're trying to
18 determine the total value for each category?

19 A No. I'm trying to come up with the
20 relative values in the categories.

21 Q You're trying to come up with the relative
22 value with respect to each category, but you're not

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 attempting to calculate a total value for each
2 category.

3 A Right.

4 Q Could you turn to Page 23? Now, in that
5 paragraph, would you take a minute to review that?

6 A Okay.

7 Q Okay. The second to the last sentence
8 where you say, "Essentially, this is multiplying the
9 price per unit times the number of units to get total
10 value." Isn't that what you're saying that you're
11 measuring by that statement?

12 A Okay. So I sort of -- yes, I used the
13 words, "total value," there, and it depends what
14 you're talking about. In this -- the total value of
15 the minutes in this marketplace is -- I guess I was
16 using total value and relative value interchangeably,
17 wasn't being as precise as I might be, but that would
18 be one way of multiplying it by. I'd be happy to use
19 that terminology as well.

20 Q So you don't really mean total value?

21 A Well, within this context of this
22 analysis, yes, it's the value of the additional minute

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 times the number of minutes. That's what I would call
2 the value in this regression context, yes. So I'd
3 call that total value in this context. But there are
4 the other factors as well that go into the regression
5 that that's why the \$57 million is not the same as the
6 total royalty pool.

7 Q Generally speaking, price per unit times
8 the number of units gets you total value, right?

9 A Yes, but there also are other factors that
10 are being considered in this regression analysis which
11 is why it doesn't add up to the numbers.

12 Q Isn't it true, though, that the only way
13 to calculate total value in this context would be if
14 the incremental value for the last minute of
15 programming, which is what you've calculated, was the
16 same as for each previous minute?

17 A No, that's not true. The fact -- what I'm
18 measuring -- there's a difference. He's willing to
19 pay \$50,000 for his car, and he's willing to pay
20 \$30,000. They have value but the marketplace value is
21 at \$20,000 per car. So they may value it higher, but
22 the marketplace value is lower; it's at \$20,000 per

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 car. And so that's why there's a difference. I
2 should note --

3 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Olaniran, I think
4 your down to about 15 minutes, right? So would you
5 like to push along or would you like to take a short
6 break and come back and do your 15 minutes or less?

7 MR. OLANIRAN: Let's take a short break.

8 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Why don't we take
9 a 15-minute break here? Collect your thoughts and
10 we'll come back.

11 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter went off
12 the record at 3:05 p.m. and went back on
13 the record at 3:22 p.m.)

14 JUDGE von KANN: All right. Mr. Olaniran.

15 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

16 Q Dr. Rosston, in that house example, the
17 seller couldn't maximize the market value of the house
18 if every room was a dining room, could he?

19 A No.

20 Q And that would be because it would be
21 difficult to sell a house where every room is a dining
22 room.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Right.

2 Q Okay. And -- I'm sorry, were you --

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. And doesn't this reflect the
5 diminishing marginal utility of multiple dining rooms?

6 A Well, if that's the desire out of a group
7 of different things, different parts of your house.
8 So you have different specific rooms in your house
9 that you want. So it may reflect the positive desire
10 for other rooms like the bathroom.

11 Q So are you saying whether or not it
12 reflects diminishing marginal utility of multiple
13 dining rooms?

14 A It doesn't -- it may or may not. It
15 depends on -- you can have a house with a lot of
16 dining rooms, with two dining room, and a lot of other
17 stuff and it sells for a lot of money. Or you could
18 have a house with two dining rooms and nothing else
19 and it won't sell for very much unless you can convert
20 them. So it depends on what you can do with it, but
21 I guess it could reflect diminishing marginal utility
22 if you wanted to say that, sure. I don't see exactly

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 how that applies, but it's quite possible.

2 Q If we assume that the concept of
3 diminishing marginal utility applies -- plays a key
4 role in the selection of programming on distant
5 signals, isn't it true that your methodology then
6 would significantly underestimate the total value for
7 each category?

8 A No. The principle in economics is that
9 the price is the price at the margin. That's where
10 price is determined, and that's where marketplace
11 value is determined is at the margin. And so while
12 something may be -- the first unit may be extremely
13 valuable of something, if you have lots of units, the
14 first unit may be very valuable, but lots more may
15 drive the price down for even that one. The first
16 person who really has a high demand for a laptop still
17 gets the value of a laptop at \$1,000 because that's
18 the market price today, even though you may value your
19 laptop at \$5,000. That is diminishing value, but your
20 value is priced at the margin, and that's how
21 economists always look at these things, is what's the
22 price at the margin and then that's how you determine

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 marketplace value, because the relative marketplace
2 value is the value at the margin. The relative value
3 of two individuals may differ greatly but the relative
4 marketplace value is determined by the prices in the
5 market, which are determined at the margin.

6 Q When I was discussing earlier the
7 additional bathrooms and I had indicated -- I think we
8 agreed that one way to calculate total value would be
9 to add up all the values added by each subsequent
10 bathroom. Do you remember that?

11 A I remember you said that, yes.

12 Q All right. Now, you do also agree that
13 what you have calculated with regard to the
14 coefficient is the value of the last minute.

15 A It's the value of the marginal minute for
16 each category.

17 Q The value of the last minute for each
18 category.

19 A I don't know if it's the last minute.
20 It's the marginal minute. It's sort of the effect of
21 adding an additional minute is what it would be
22 called. I don't know if you'd call the last one or

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 the marginal one, because the last one could be a
2 higher value for some other reason.

3 Q And the results and coefficient that you
4 have used to project a total value for each category.

5 A Yes.

6 Q And then relate the categories to each
7 other to get a relative marketplace value.

8 A Right.

9 Q And you would agree then that if what
10 you've calculated with respect to each category is the
11 value of the last minute when you're talking in terms
12 of total value, applying the value of the last minute
13 to project the total value would not give you an
14 accurate measure of total value.

15 A I think you'd be hard pressed to find an
16 economist who would say that using the marginal value
17 is wrong.

18 Q Is wrong for what?

19 A For determining what the marginal minute
20 is, what we always look at as economists, to figure
21 out what it's worth in the marketplace. And that's
22 what we're trying to determine here is what are these

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 programs worth in the marketplace. So we want to look
2 at the value of the marginal minute. That's exactly
3 what we're trying to do here.

4 Q Can you use the marginal value to
5 construct total value?

6 A I think you can use it to construct total
7 marketplace value, yes.

8 Q Can you use it to construct total value
9 for each program category?

10 A I think -- well, unfortunately, we're
11 getting into a semantics distinction here, and I'm
12 losing the battle being an economist as opposed to a
13 lawyer. The way I look at this is what are you trying
14 -- what is the question you're trying to get, which is
15 the relative value of these things. And by looking at
16 the margins times the quantity gives me the relative
17 values of these. I'm not sure -- and one thing I'm
18 sure of is that this value here doesn't equal the
19 total value of royalties or doesn't equal the total
20 royalty payments that were made. And total royalty
21 payments may not equal the total value either, because
22 it may be worth more than was actually paid, because

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 this is constrained to be a lower amount than would
2 occur otherwise.

3 Q The negative coefficient for the
4 devotional programming, if you'll look on Page 23,
5 that's statistically significant, correct?

6 A Yes, it is.

7 Q Now, how do you interpret that?

8 A Well, I think I discussed it earlier, and
9 in -- there are several possible reasons why it might
10 be negative, and one is that the devotional stuff
11 comes in a package that you can't buy just devotional
12 alone, and there may be more than people want in that.
13 Second is the devotional guys pay for placement in
14 some cases and don't pay the cable systems for
15 carrying it, so they don't get the benefit that this
16 station does. Third is that the devotional stuff can
17 be duplicated identically with what's already there.

18 And then now that I think about it a
19 little bit more I want to respond to your question
20 about how this marginal minute comes up. I thought
21 about it a little bit more and it may be that the
22 marginal minute of devotional is actually taking away

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 a minute of sports or taking away a minute of the
2 other stuff, so that it actually is taking away -- so
3 the opportunity cost of that minute may be higher, and
4 that may be another reason why you might have a
5 negative for devotional, that it's not worth as much
6 as the other stuff that it would be replacing.

7 Q Is it possible that even though the
8 marginal -- the value of the -- the marginal value of
9 the minute for Canadian -- for devotional programming
10 is negative, is it possible that the total value is
11 actually positive?

12 A Well, the example I would give is that you
13 had available time on a cable channel, these guys are
14 willing to pay you to put it on there. You could do
15 a free negotiation and they're willing to pay you to
16 go on there. Well, that means you are paying them a
17 negative amount. So it seems to me that that's not --
18 that the value at the margin -- the first program may
19 have positive margin, but you, once again, value
20 things at the margin, and that's what we're doing
21 here.

22 JUDGE GULIN: You said something about

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 devotional programming can only be bought in packages?

2 THE WITNESS: Well, you're buying it as
3 part of the whole distant signal.

4 JUDGE GULIN: Well, that's true of
5 everything here, isn't it, except for --

6 THE WITNESS: Right, but the -- no, I
7 agree with that. It's true of everything here. Why
8 devotional may be negative is that you may be getting
9 more devotional than you want in that package. You
10 may not be getting more sports than you want in that
11 package, but you may be getting more devotional in
12 that package. That is one possible explanation for it
13 going negative is that it's part of a package, and you
14 might get four hours of it a week instead of two that
15 you wanted, and those last two are crowding out the
16 sports or something else that you would otherwise
17 show.

18 JUDGE GULIN: Okay. Well, you indicated
19 that you buy cable for the sports. Cable operators
20 understand that and they know people like you exist,
21 so they want to go out and buy sports programs, but
22 they also get what a lot of other stuff that they know

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that you don't want. So isn't that basically the same
2 thing?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, they go out and buy
4 sports programs with other stuff that I don't want,
5 but they might be willing -- what they get charged --
6 if they get a dollar for this extra sports program --
7 for this extra channel that has sports and devotional
8 on it, they might be willing to pay \$1.05 if it didn't
9 have the devotional stuff and had more sports on it.
10 So that's the distinction.

11 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

12 Q Doesn't your model essentially estimate a
13 demand curve with the coefficient as the price of the
14 last minute?

15 A The marginal minute. Once again, the last
16 minute may not be the marginal minute, so --

17 Q The marginal minute. Is it possible that
18 one explanation for the negative coefficient for the
19 devotional is the fact that you're actually measuring
20 the value of the marginal minute as opposed to total
21 value, such that the prices of the previous minutes
22 when you add them all up actually turns out to be a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 positive total value? Isn't that an explanation?

2 A What you're trying to do is figure out --
3 the regression gives you the implicit market price,
4 and the implicit market price for devotional is, in my
5 estimation, negative. And it's not because other --
6 in my car example, the others were more valuable and
7 declined to the market price. It's valuable, it's
8 \$50,000 to him. It may be the case that there are
9 devotional -- other devotional stations that are less
10 negative or positive, but at the margin you can get
11 people. It's negative value.

12 JUDGE von KANN: Let me ask a variation on
13 what Mr. Olaniran said. Could it be that as a cable
14 operator I would say, okay, there's some value to my
15 having, I don't know, two hours of devotional in my
16 lineup. I want to have that, there is some demand for
17 that. But more than that actually hurts me, because
18 I have to take it away from something that there's
19 more interest in. So beyond two hours it starts to
20 get negative, but the two hours has value; I would pay
21 for the two hours. I'm not sure if this is precisely
22 the line but the notion that adding the minutes after

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 two hours is negative doesn't seem to me to
2 necessarily fairly measure the first two hours which
3 might be valuable and positive.

4 THE WITNESS: Well, but the first -- what
5 we get is we get sort of over the whole course of
6 things. What happens is let's say your first two
7 hours are worth a dollar and your second two hours
8 cost you a dollar, okay, an opportunity cost. What I
9 would measure in this case would be a zero. You see
10 an average marginal effect. That you end up paying
11 the price that is reflected. It detracts from those
12 other ones. The total cost of this detracts from --
13 and remember it's not -- what a lot of my variation
14 comes from is not a specific system adding signals,
15 it's a variation of 7,000 different observations. So
16 these are much more cross section than this time
17 series of the same system. The same system is at most
18 in my observations four times, so we're saying what
19 different systems value it at as opposed to what the
20 same system -- it's easier to model. You had it as
21 the same system adding minutes, but it's much more of
22 a cross-section sample.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: Is there any relationship
2 between any of this and elasticity of demand? Maybe
3 the demand for sports is virtually unlimited. We can
4 keep adding as much -- but for devotional it's pretty
5 limited. We can tolerate this amount of devotional,
6 but beyond that there really isn't much more demand,
7 so that this -- maybe that is itself a reflection of
8 value if demand is virtually unlimited for something
9 versus something else where the demand is limited.

10 I guess I'm still trying to wrestle with
11 this notion that the critical thing is that marginal
12 minute and whether that truly values the minutes that
13 led up to it. If you have a very savvy cable operator
14 who blends his stuff exactly right, "I know I can --
15 I know I've got a good demand for 90 minutes for
16 devotional. That's great, I've got it in there.
17 Beyond that it becomes a negative for me, but 90
18 minutes is good. I need the 90 minutes for that
19 crowd. I need so much of this and I need so much of
20 that." So if he gets all the blend right, it might be
21 that the marginal minutes would be quite different for
22 different ones, but that the value for what he's got

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 is a different relationship.

2 THE WITNESS: I think you're absolutely
3 right in that the cable operator could manipulate the
4 amount of minutes precisely and not buy it in these
5 packages that are called distant signals. You would
6 not expect in that case to see a negative coefficient.
7 They wouldn't put on stuff that costs them. So you
8 wouldn't expect to see it, but there is this idea that
9 these are part of packages you can't show part of it
10 and not the other part. You have these things
11 duplicated, you have them that are paid programs and
12 that sort of thing. They're part of this package and
13 they can't fine tune it as well as you would like to
14 see in your head, so there's that problem.

15 JUDGE GULIN: Isn't that in some sense an
16 inherent problem of basing everything on minutes as
17 opposed to thinking about a free market where in fact
18 they would be free to buy things in discreet packages
19 rather than whole channels?

20 THE WITNESS: Well, I think you've got to
21 think about what the nature of a free market might be.
22 And I can think of two different possibilities. If

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you just sort of said, well, what if they had to
2 negotiate for this stuff? Would they negotiate with
3 the person who owns the copyright to each and every
4 program individually and sell it on their systems or
5 would the cable system negotiate with a channel that
6 aggregates the system, aggregates the channels? And
7 what we see in the cable network marketplace is they
8 buy channels that people negotiate on their behalf.
9 So there still is some degree of a buying of a package
10 of stuff, but these guys have the -- the incentives
11 are somewhat different when they have cable networks
12 than they are for the distant signals.

13 JUDGE GULIN: So if we envision the free
14 market as the latter, which is buying whole signals,
15 your analysis tends to hold up a lot better than if we
16 envision it as a free market where they're out
17 negotiating with individual copyright owners. Is that
18 a fair statement?

19 THE WITNESS: I'd like to think it holds
20 up in both, but it's clearly applicable to one. I
21 think that people are making these decisions, both the
22 buyers of the cable systems and the sellers of these

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 copyrighted programs are selling into -- they have the
2 choice of selling into different marketplaces right
3 now. They can sell to local stations that become
4 distant signals or they could sell to USA Network or
5 Nick at Night or ESPN, and so they have choices in
6 what they're selling to as well. So the suppliers are
7 thinking about this, and that would be reflected in
8 this negotiations directly with copyrights as well, so
9 I think the results would apply there as well.

10 JUDGE GULIN: I think we took up a lot of
11 your time.

12 JUDGE von KANN: Sorry. We'll give you
13 some time.

14 JUDGE GULIN: Sorry about that.

15 MR. OLANIRAN: I'm still trying to make
16 good time.

17 JUDGE GULIN: Okay.

18 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

19 Q You drew a rough graph, which I think you
20 had the price on the y-axis and let's say the minutes
21 of programming on the x-axis. Do you see that? Would
22 that depict a typical demand curve for each program

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 category?

2 A Sorry, this picture over here?

3 Q Yes. Yes.

4 A Okay. What did you want me to -- this was
5 system size, so I'm going to change that to --

6 Q Minutes of programming.

7 A And this is?

8 Q Price.

9 A Price. Okay. There's a downward sloping
10 demand for minutes of programming.

11 Q Right. And that would be a typical demand
12 curve, correct?

13 A Yes. Downward sloping demand would be
14 typical, yes.

15 Q Okay. Now, wouldn't you expect that to be
16 the shape of the demand curve for each of the program
17 categories that we're measuring?

18 A I would imagine a downward sloping demand
19 curve for these.

20 Q Now, still looking at that graph, is it
21 correct to say that your calculation basically
22 calculates the rectangle, and if you draw a horizontal

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 line towards the y-axis from the point on the demand
2 curve --

3 A So from here?

4 Q Right. Draw to the left. And then you
5 draw a vertical line all the way down to the x-axis.
6 Now, that square or rectangle, is that the value that
7 you calculated?

8 A Yes.

9 Q Okay. Now, with respect to the
10 coefficient, what it appears that you've done on Page
11 23 is to reject the results for the devotional and the
12 Canadian and in essence accepted a portion of the
13 regression results. Is that an acceptable practice in
14 your field?

15 A I wouldn't characterize it as rejecting
16 the results. I'm using the results of the regression
17 to come up with shares of this, and those were
18 negative. I didn't think it was going to be
19 reasonable to require them to pay additional amounts
20 into the copyright pool, that this was not an
21 unreasonable thing for someone to do, especially the
22 Canadians which were insignificantly different from

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 zero.

2 Q But you're not using the entire results of
3 your regression analysis, are you?

4 A Essentially, I am, but I've taken account
5 of the fact that those were negative and not a portion
6 in each share of the royalties based on that.

7 Q In fact, to fully utilize the entire
8 results of your analysis, you would multiply the
9 Canadian and the devotional minutes all the way out as
10 you've done with the others, and, certainly, it would
11 result in negative numbers, but that would be the full
12 application of your coefficients, wouldn't it?

13 A You could do that, yes.

14 JUDGE GULIN: Do you want them to pay into
15 the fund, Mr. Olaniran?

16 MR. OLANIRAN: I was just asking for the
17 logical expansion of the coefficient.

18 JUDGE GULIN: Got you.

19 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

20 Q With respect to the unweighted minutes
21 that you received from Dr. Fratrik, do you have a
22 total amount of minutes, unweighted minutes?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Unweighted minutes?

2 Q Yes.

3 A Well, what Dr. Fratrick gave me was a
4 sample of I believe it was 3,000 something different
5 stations. If I look in Appendix B, I can tell you the
6 exact number -- 3,204 stations. So those are the
7 total minutes on those stations.

8 Q I'm sorry, what was the number of stations
9 again?

10 A Three thousand two hundred and four
11 stations. So these two things are very different, and
12 maybe I -- so I had a database here from BIA, and it
13 had 3,000 station observations, and those were divided
14 up into the four accounting periods. For each station
15 I had minutes of program suppliers, sports, et cetera,
16 commercial TV, I'd better say that, right? And so if
17 I had Station KXXX here, I show one observation of
18 KXXX, and that may give me 100 minutes of programming,
19 but in my -- what I've done is taken that and I may
20 show 500 minutes of programming. Let's assume right
21 now that was the only station but it appeared on five
22 different cable systems. My sum would be 500 minutes

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 even though he only gave me 100 minutes of
2 programming, because it appears five times over here.
3 Does that make sense?

4 So I see KXXX, I'd have 100 here on --
5 this is Cable System 1, and this is -- let's say it
6 was only 1998-1. And it also appeared here on Station
7 42. I'd have another 100 minutes there. Let's just
8 use two. I'd have 200 minutes of programming from
9 KXXX, but in Dr. Fratrik's database it would only show
10 100. So my sum is going to be probably much larger
11 than Dr. Fratrik's because I count these every time
12 they appear on a cable system.

13 Q Well, just to clarify that a little bit
14 further, with respect to the program minutes that you
15 used as a variable in the regression analysis, would
16 you have used, in essence, the weighted minutes by
17 what appears to be by instances of carriage, I think?

18 A No. There's no weighting at all in the
19 regression.

20 Q Would you have used then the raw minutes
21 that Dr. Fratrik gave you or the minutes as you have
22 just indicated here?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A So what I did -- now, what I did was
2 remember there was also Station KYYY that was carried
3 on this Cable System 1 in the same accounting period.
4 So if this had 300 minutes of program suppliers
5 programming, I would show wherever it was that I -- I
6 would show a total of 400 minutes of program suppliers
7 minutes on that station in that observation.

8 JUDGE YOUNG: Would you show 500 total
9 since there was another station that a distant signal
10 was carried?

11 THE WITNESS: Wait. I was just doing KXXX
12 and KYYY on this system has a total of 400. And then
13 this one would be an extra 100; is that what you're
14 saying?

15 JUDGE YOUNG: Yes.

16 THE WITNESS: Yes. Okay. Yes. So if you
17 were to add up my total minutes, you would add up and
18 you would get a total of 500.

19 JUDGE YOUNG: For that accounting period.

20 THE WITNESS: Yes. If we assume nothing
21 else occurred, yes, that's exactly right.

22 BY MR. OLANIRAN:

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And my question is in terms of the total
2 minutes that you used as a variable, you used your
3 total minutes the way you calculated them for each
4 program category, right?

5 A Yes. The way I added up what Dr. Fratrik
6 gave me I added them up and that's what I used.

7 Q So in fact let's say we have two systems,
8 we have System A and System B. And let's say System
9 A carried WGN and so did System B. Let's forget for
10 a second about program categories, let's just use
11 total minutes. Let's say WGN had only 100 minutes.
12 So with regard to what you did, you would have had 200
13 minutes total, correct?

14 A Total across both systems, yes. Each
15 system would have 100 minutes, and if you added the
16 total minutes, you would get 200 minutes, yes.

17 Q So your total minutes is in fact weighted
18 by the instances of carriage then.

19 A Yes. It's total minutes times the number
20 of times they're carried. So it's essentially system
21 minutes, exactly right.

22 Q Okay.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A That's the total. But within the
2 regression there's no weights at all.

3 Q And still staying with the same
4 hypothetical, the unweighted minutes that Dr. Fratrik
5 would have given you would have been what?

6 A So you gave me just WGN, right?

7 Q Yes.

8 A That's the only one?

9 Q Yes.

10 A One hundred minutes.

11 Q Okay.

12 A It would be 100 minutes, I believe, that
13 Dr. Fratrik would have in that example. I haven't
14 totaled his stuff up, but he would give me WGN, that
15 would be the only station in one accounting period.
16 There would be 100 minutes. And we don't have -- yes,
17 we don't have my KXXX and KYYY.

18 Q Dr. Rosston, thank you very much.

19 A Thank you.

20 Q I have no questions.

21 JUDGE von KANN: Who's up next? Mr.
22 Winters, is it you?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 MR. WINTERS: Yes.

2 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

3 BY MR. WINTERS:

4 Q Once again, Chris Winters for the Joint
5 Sports Claimants. Good afternoon, Dr. Rosston.

6 A Good afternoon.

7 Q Dr. Rosston, I think you briefly went over
8 with Mr. Stewart this morning the fact that you
9 submitted some corrected testimony in this case?

10 A Yes.

11 Q Okay. And what was the nature of that
12 corrected testimony?

13 A That was I corrected the -- I re-ran the
14 regression results based on corrected data that was
15 provided to me by BIA.

16 Q Okay. And that went into Dr. Fratrik's
17 study, correct?

18 A That came from Dr. Fratrik's study.

19 Q Right, and he corrected his study as well,
20 correct?

21 A I believe so.

22 Q Okay. If I might use the board for one

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 second.

2 JUDGE von KANN: Sure.

3 BY MR. WINTERS:

4 Q Do you actually have Dr. Fratrik's
5 testimony with you up there?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Okay. I believe you have the original
8 pages and the corrected pages.

9 A I hope I do.

10 Q Okay. If you turn to Exhibit 10, there
11 are -- there's a Table 2 --

12 A This is Exhibit 10, I'm sorry.

13 Q I'm sorry, it's not Table 2, it's a table
14 with -- first, I'm going to direct you to the
15 original.

16 A Okay.

17 Q Page 13 of Exhibit 10.

18 PARTICIPANT: We don't have the original,
19 we just have the corrected.

20 MR. WINTERS: Okay. Well, let's just read
21 them into the record then. Let me just very quickly
22 put on my grid here. This is Dr. Fratrik's study, and

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 this is original and corrected. And I'm going to put
2 a line for Program Suppliers, one for JSC and one for
3 Commercial Television, which I'll denote by CTV.
4 Could you just read me the original results for
5 Program Suppliers?

6 JUDGE von KANN: Which year?

7 THE WITNESS: Do you want 1998/99?

8 MR. WINTERS: Nineteen ninety-eight and
9 1999.

10 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

11 THE WITNESS: Program Suppliers, 62.51
12 percent.

13 BY MR. WINTERS:

14 Q Sixty-two point five percent. Let me just
15 round that.

16 A Okay.

17 Q JSC? Sports.

18 A Four point eight eight percent.

19 Q Four point eight eight?

20 A Yes.

21 Q I might as well go to the second decimal
22 point. Commercial Television?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Twelve point two one percent.

2 Q Twelve point two one percent. Okay. And
3 then if you could just flip to the previous page which
4 is the corrected testimony.

5 A Okay.

6 Q Could you read me out the Program
7 Suppliers?

8 A Sixty point three eight percent.

9 Q Sixty point three eight percent.

10 A Sports.

11 Q Sports?

12 A Four point nine one percent.

13 Q Four point nine one percent. Okay. And
14 Commercial Television?

15 A Thirteen percent.

16 Q Thirteen point zero zero percent. Okay.

17 Now, if you look at these results, Dr. Rosston, you
18 can see between the original and the corrected that
19 Program Suppliers goes down, correct?

20 A Yes.

21 Q Okay. Sports goes up, and Commercial
22 Television goes up as well, correct?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes.

2 Q Okay. Now, if you could turn to your
3 Table 3, I believe.

4 A Okay.

5 Q The original version.

6 A Yes.

7 JUDGE von KANN: What page is that on?

8 THE WITNESS: It's 23, but it's the
9 original version, so I don't know if you have that.

10 MR. WINTERS: That's all right. We'll
11 read it into the record for you.

12 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

13 BY MR. WINTERS:

14 Q And let's now use the original and
15 corrected. By the way, your understanding of Dr.
16 Fratrik's study is that it's a study of relative time
17 between program categories?

18 A Yes, that his numbers are for the amount
19 of weighted programming minutes.

20 Q Okay. The original number for Program
21 Suppliers in your testimony?

22 A Do you mean the final column?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

- 1 Q The final column, yes.
- 2 A Program Suppliers was 47.7 percent.
- 3 Q Forty-seven point seven oh percent?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Sports?
- 6 A Sports is 33.13.
- 7 Q Thirty-three point one three percent. And
- 8 Commercial Television?
- 9 A Eleven point seven six percent.
- 10 Q Eleven point seven six percent. Okay.
- 11 And the corrected?
- 12 A Forty-eight percent.
- 13 Q Forty-eight point eight seven percent.
- 14 And Sports?
- 15 A Thirty-two point six five percent.
- 16 Q Thirty-two point six five percent. Okay.
- 17 And Commercial Television.
- 18 A Ten point nine three percent.
- 19 Q Ten point nine three percent. Okay. So
- 20 we have Program Suppliers going up, correct?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q JSC going down, correct?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes.

2 Q And Commercial Television going down,
3 right?

4 A Yes.

5 Q Okay. So in Dr. Fratrik's study of
6 relative time, the time goes down for Program
7 Suppliers, but in your study of relative market value,
8 it goes up.

9 A Correct.

10 Q And the opposite is true for Joint Sports
11 Claimants and Commercial Television.

12 A Correct.

13 Q Dr. Rosston, does your study by itself
14 show whether there's been a change in the relative
15 marketplace value of distant signal programming
16 between 1992, 1998 and '99?

17 A No, it does not look at the 1992
18 marketplace value. Can I make a comment on that or am
19 I supposed to answer questions only?

20 JUDGE von KANN: If you need to complete
21 that answer, you may. If you want to --

22 THE WITNESS: To his question about this

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 going up and down or is that not --

2 PARTICIPANT: Well, I think you answered
3 his question.

4 BY MR. WINTERS:

5 Q I thought you answered my question.

6 A Okay.

7 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Stewart will get back
8 to it if he wishes.

9 THE WITNESS: All right.

10 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

11 BY MR. WINTERS:

12 Q Let me see if I can understand your model
13 You tried to use a census of information on systems in
14 1998 and 1999? You tried to look at all systems?

15 A Yes.

16 Q Then you excluded the zero DSE systems.

17 A Correct.

18 Q Okay. And at the end of the day, your
19 model comes up with a total value by multiplying the
20 coefficients by the amount of royalties of \$57
21 million, something like that; is that correct?

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q On Table 3?

2 A Yes.

3 Q But more than \$200 million was paid into
4 the Royalty Funds, correct?

5 A Correct.

6 Q Okay. Would you have liked your model to
7 explain a higher percentage to the Royalty Fund?

8 A I don't think -- I mean it might have
9 saved me a lot of questioning, but other than that I
10 don't think it's -- there's a lot of other stuff going
11 on, so I don't think it's -- that's a fatal problem at
12 all.

13 Q Would you be happier if it did?

14 A I don't know about being happier. I think
15 -- I'm not sure if it would add a lot or not. I don't
16 think it would add -- what you care about is what the
17 relative shares are.

18 Q Okay. And on the other hand, if it came
19 up with a much lower explanation of royalties, would
20 you be unhappy?

21 A Probably not, no. Since there's all these
22 other factors going on in the regression, no.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay. You also performed an alternate
2 regression analysis in preparing your testimony; is
3 that correct?

4 JUDGE von KANN: Can I just ask while
5 you're on that subject that I haven't clicked on that
6 before. What is your explanation for why your
7 regression analysis gets \$57 million and in fact
8 there's \$200 million to be divided?

9 THE WITNESS: That's the marginal value,
10 plus I have all these other factors in the regression
11 that are accounting for things. So that's the value
12 that's sort of attributable to the changes in minutes,
13 but there's other factors that I'm correcting for in
14 the regression analysis as well.

15 JUDGE YOUNG: But I thought you said that
16 given that r squared factor that this can explain for
17 70 percent.

18 THE WITNESS: Yes, but I'm looking at --
19 but 70 percent was when you include all the variables,
20 and the program stuff is part of the variables. It's
21 a subset of that.

22 JUDGE YOUNG: So will you explain 70

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 percent of \$57 million?

2 THE WITNESS: No. This is \$57 million,
3 plus, by the way, \$200 million is all the royalties
4 that are paid in. There are 17 percent of the systems
5 that have zero DSEs and those tend to be larger
6 systems, so the \$200 million is not what mine would be
7 even if you were trying to think about it. That way
8 you wouldn't try to explain the full \$200 million.
9 You would have something that's at least 17 percent
10 less and probably more than 17 percent less than that.

11 JUDGE von KANN: Is a possible explanation
12 for this the thing we were talking about earlier, that
13 is that at some level the marginal value of some
14 additional devotional or additional "I Love Lucy" goes
15 down, but the value of the sort of initial slug of it
16 was quite a bit higher, and if you got the number of
17 minutes, you'd sort of account for the difference
18 between \$57 and \$200 million. Is that a possible
19 explanation?

20 THE WITNESS: I don't think that that
21 works.

22 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 THE WITNESS: Because it's sort of the
2 value -- as I keep trying to say, you know, I sound
3 like a broken record, the marginal valuation is what
4 determines the marketplace.

5 JUDGE von KANN: We've noted that thesis.

6 (Laughter.)

7 Okay.

8 BY MR. WINTERS:

9 Q And I assume you think it's fair to
10 project from that to the entire Fund?

11 A Yes.

12 Q Okay. And my last question before I got
13 sidetracked a little bit, not that it was --

14 A I thought it was your last question.

15 (Laughter.)

16 Q You performed actually two additional kind
17 of alternative regression analyses in your preparing
18 your testimony, correct?

19 A I did -- I believe there are three
20 different regression analyses in the appendix.

21 Q Right. There's the one you presented here
22 today, correct?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Sorry. There's three different ones in
2 the appendix.

3 Q I'm sorry, there's three different ones in
4 the appendix. There's the one you presented today --

5 A Plus three in the appendix.

6 Q Okay. So there's four, a total of four,
7 correct?

8 A Yes.

9 Q Okay. And one of the alternative
10 regression analysis was an analysis of all systems
11 that carried one or more DSEs; is that correct?

12 A Yes.

13 Q And that was -- you thought that that was
14 a reasonable basis to perform a regression analysis?

15 A Well, I ended up using the one with DSEs
16 greater than zero for a few reasons. I thought that
17 was a better way of doing it. One is that, as I
18 explained in the text of my analysis, that what you
19 want to think about is these people paying a positive
20 price for the next signal they take, and the majority
21 of signals are a DSE equal to one in the sample so
22 that that is -- that's one reason. The second is that

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 even the change from 0.25 to 0.5 DSEs gives you some
2 information because it increases the amount that
3 possibly they can charge to subscribers or the number
4 of subscribers they get. So that's important.

5 And it allows you to make use of more of
6 the information. What I tried to do is to not exclude
7 information that might be relevant to bear on this
8 question. So I thought that it was better and I got
9 more precise estimates with the DSE greater than zero
10 than the DSE greater than one. So my preference is
11 for the DSE greater than zero for those reasons.

12 Q Well, and your testimony, Page 12-13, if
13 you could look at that. I think the carryover
14 sentence, I believe, is what I'm looking at here. You
15 testified that systems with more than zero DSEs but
16 not more than 0.75 DSEs also face a zero price for a
17 distant signal counted at 0.25 DSEs. Systems with
18 more than 0.5 DSEs face a positive price for all
19 additional signals, correct?

20 A I think it was systems with more than
21 0.75. Actually, and I should amend that. The zero
22 price is zero additional royalty rate, that they may

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 face a positive increase in royalties because of
2 additional subscribers that are attracted. If they
3 put on an additional DSE, an additional 0.25 DSE, they
4 still may pay higher royalties because they get
5 additional subscribers and that increases their
6 royalty rate. So that that's one of the reasons why
7 the systems between greater than zero and 0.76 do
8 provide additional information as well.

9 Q Okay. But they wouldn't pay any
10 additional royalties as a result of the carriage of
11 that signal.

12 A Well, no, their rate wouldn't change.

13 Q Right.

14 A They may pay additional royalties, but the
15 rate, the price -- the price for that is no change,
16 but the actual royalties may change.

17 Q In other words, their price might not be
18 motivated specifically by the price in royalties of
19 bringing in an additional signal, but it would be the
20 result of the price of royalties in additional
21 subscribers.

22 A Right or the monthly rate.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay.

2 JUDGE von KANN: So if you were to modify
3 this, you'd change the words "zero price" to what?

4 THE WITNESS: To zero incremental royalty
5 rate.

6 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

7 BY MR. WINTERS:

8 Q Are you aware that many signals or many
9 systems that carry fewer than one DSE carry partially
10 distant signals?

11 A I believe if you look at the -- I lost my
12 table. On Page 17, on Table 1, 20 percent of systems
13 carry partially distant signals, and I didn't break
14 that down to whether they were greater than or less
15 than one.

16 Q Okay.

17 A I may so that you can tell the difference.

18 Q You don't know whether or not the systems
19 that are from zero to one DSE carry -- a higher
20 percentage of their signals are partially distant, you
21 don't know that answer.

22 A I don't know the answer to that question.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Okay. Now, you actually produced the
2 results from this alternative regression analysis in
3 your Appendix C, but you didn't multiply the results
4 out to show the relative shares, or did you?

5 A I may have done that at some point. I
6 didn't include it in the testimony.

7 Q You didn't include it in the testimony.
8 By the way, which regression analysis did you do
9 first? Did you do the one with all distant signal
10 equivalents positive, positive distant signal
11 equivalents first? Did you do the one with only one
12 or more DSEs first?

13 A I'm almost positive that we did the one
14 with all greater than zero first.

15 Q Okay. And you presented all the necessary
16 data in the appendix to complete that analysis. You
17 just didn't multiply it out.

18 A I believe so.

19 Q Okay. I'm going to hand out what's been
20 marked as JSC Exhibit 14-X.

21 (Whereupon, the above-referred
22 to document was marked as

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JSC Exhibit No. 14-X for
2 identification.)

3 JUDGE von KANN: Your penmanship is
4 improving, Mr. Winters. A nice clear 14-X. The
5 earlier ones were a little --

6 MR. WINTERS: It could be that the other
7 ones were marked by Mr. Garrett.

8 PARTICIPANT: Or it could be the other way
9 around.

10 (Laughter.)

11 JUDGE von KANN: We'll leave that a
12 mystery.

13 BY MR. WINTERS:

14 Q Dr. Rosston, have you taken a look at JSC
15 Exhibit 14-X?

16 A I'm still in the process.

17 Q Okay. When you do let me know.

18 A Yes, I've taken a look at it.

19 Q Okay. And if you turn to Appendix C and
20 compare Column B in Appendix C with the basic
21 regression results for Form 3 cable systems with
22 positive distant signal equivalents greater than or

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 equal to one, do the coefficients appear to match
2 between what is in Appendix C and JSC Exhibit 14-X?

3 A The numbers do look the same to me.

4 Q Okay. And then if you flip a couple of
5 pages back, there's a page that says, "Minutes carried
6 by programming category."

7 A Yes.

8 Q Okay.

9 A With distant signal equivalents greater
10 than or equal to one?

11 Q Yes, that one.

12 A Yes.

13 Q Do the minutes on that page appear to
14 match the minutes on JSC Exhibit 14-X?

15 A They appear to, yes.

16 Q And let me direct --

17 JUDGE YOUNG: Are you talking about
18 Appendix B?

19 MR. WINTERS: Appendix C.

20 THE WITNESS: No, Appendix D.

21 MR. WINTERS: I'm sorry.

22 JUDGE YOUNG: It's C and then D.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 THE WITNESS: We started with C.

2 MR. WINTERS: Oh, okay. They are two
3 different appendices. Yes, C is the coefficients and
4 D is the minutes.

5 THE WITNESS: Yes. Correct.

6 BY MR. WINTERS:

7 Q And also I'm flipping back to Appendix C.
8 At the bottom of Appendix C there's an r squared
9 number?

10 A Yes.

11 Q Okay. And that r squared number is 0.701?

12 A Yes.

13 Q And that's similar to the r squared number
14 for your other regression analysis for all systems
15 with positive distant signal equivalents?

16 A I believe it is. I believe they were both
17 around 0.7.

18 Q And there's no real meaningful distinction
19 between those r squared numbers?

20 A As I said before, I wouldn't put a lot of
21 stock in the r squared numbers anyway. So they're
22 very close.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q You said anything -- I guess, a 0.7 is
2 really, really high anyway.

3 A Yes, right.

4 Q So the difference between .701 and .702 is
5 obviously not very meaningful.

6 A Not something that most people would worry
7 about.

8 Q And if you look on JSC Exhibit 14-X Column
9 D --

10 A Yes.

11 Q -- the bottom of Column D. Do you see the
12 number there? It's 57,139,270.

13 A Yes.

14 Q How does that compare to the total value
15 of minutes in your Table 3 on Page 23?

16 A It's very close as well.

17 Q Very close as well. Judge Young asked you
18 a question about judgment in presenting this analysis.
19 You had these two alternative regression analyses and
20 you just decided to present the one that came out with
21 a result that's reflected in Table 3 on Page 23. You
22 also had before you the results of the alternative

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 regression analysis, which is JSC 14-X, and you chose
2 to present the one in Table 3, correct?

3 A Yes.

4 Q That's all I have.

5 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

6 JUDGE YOUNG: This may reflect sort of a
7 basic lack of understanding of some issues here, but
8 you had said that part of the explanation for why the
9 total amount paid into the Royalty Fund that you're
10 focusing on, \$57 million as opposed to \$200 million,
11 you said they were the stations with --

12 THE WITNESS: Systems.

13 JUDGE YOUNG: -- systems with zero DSEs.

14 THE WITNESS: Right.

15 JUDGE YOUNG: I guess I missed it, but do
16 they pay money into the Royalty Fund?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. With zero DSEs, they
18 pay a minimum of -- they pay for one -- for Form 3
19 systems. All Form 3 -- that's why I ended up with
20 this distinction with greater than one or not. All
21 Form 3 systems pay for one DSE.

22 JUDGE YOUNG: Even if they have no distant

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 signal?

2 THE WITNESS: Right. So they pay --
3 that's why if you look back at this -- I don't have an
4 exhibit number written on mine, so I can't tell you
5 the exhibit number.

6 JUDGE von KANN: Is it 14-X?

7 JUDGE YOUNG: PS 18-X. PS 18-X.

8 THE WITNESS: If you look at the second
9 line down, Las Vegas.

10 JUDGE YOUNG: Right.

11 THE WITNESS: it says, "Construct DSE is
12 zero."

13 JUDGE YOUNG: Right.

14 THE WITNESS: And they still pay
15 royalties. So those were the ones that I excluded
16 from my regression because they pay royalties but they
17 get nothing for it. This is something that I'm sure
18 the people in this room have strong opinions about why
19 they should pay into it, but for my purposes they were
20 ones that I exclude because they didn't provide
21 information about the relative values of different
22 programs, because they didn't buy any different

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 programs.

2 MR. WINTERS: I would just move Exhibit
3 14-X for substantive purposes.

4 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Stewart?

5 MR. STEWART: Subject to checking the
6 numbers.

7 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

8 (Whereupon, the above-referred
9 to document, previously marked
10 as JSC Exhibit No. 14-X for
11 identification, was admitted
12 into evidence.)

13 JUDGE von KANN: And, Dr. Rosston, it's
14 probably late in the day and the week and I apologize
15 for having missed it, but tell me again briefly what
16 is the difference between the regression analysis on
17 Page 23 and the one in this Exhibit 14-X. What were
18 the variations --

19 THE WITNESS: Sir, the two differences are
20 -- if you look on Page 23, it says with positive
21 distant signal equivalents --

22 JUDGE von KANN: Right.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 THE WITNESS: -- on the third line down
2 under Table 3.

3 JUDGE von KANN: Right.

4 THE WITNESS: And then the Exhibit 14-X
5 says Form 3 systems with distant signal equivalents
6 1.0 or higher. So they excluded systems that had
7 distant signal equivalents of 0.25, 0.5 and 0.75., and
8 those were ones that I thought should be included
9 because they provided additional valuable information.

10 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Mr. Dove? Are you
11 going to print this?

12 PARTICIPANT: You might want to mark it as
13 a demo.

14 MR. WINTERS: Yes. It will be another
15 joint demo. What number are we on? Thirteen Demo.

16 (Whereupon, the above-referred
17 to document was marked as
18 JSC Demo 13 for identification.)

19 JUDGE von KANN: Let's see here, we've
20 been going not quite an hour. We can go some. I
21 think you had predicted an hour. I'm not sure we'll
22 make it all the way through that, but let's go for a

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 while and then we'll take a break at some point.

2 BY MR. DOVE:

3 Q Good afternoon, Dr. Rosston.

4 A Good afternoon.

5 Q My name is Ron Dove, and I'm counsel for
6 the Public Television Claimants. I'd like to direct
7 your attention to Table 3 on Page 23. And I would
8 like to focus your attention specifically on the row
9 labeled, "Public Broadcasting," and just would ask for
10 you to please explain the entries in this Table as
11 they relate to public television.

12 A Okay. So on that row, the coefficient
13 from the regression analysis is 0.067. So for every
14 additional minute of public broadcasting, the
15 royalties would go up by 6.7 cents. And there were
16 64,107,541 minutes associated with that on cable
17 systems, associated with Public Broadcasting. So then
18 I multiplied 0.067 times 64 million and got 4,295,205.
19 The next column is simply that 4.29 million divided by
20 57 million, which is the sum of the column, which got
21 me 7.52 percent. It goes up to 7.54 percent because
22 of the exclusion of the low power and Mexican

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 royalties in the next column.

2 Q So as I understand it, your analysis
3 yields a share of royalties for Public Television of
4 7.54 percent, excluding Mexican and low power; is that
5 correct?

6 A Yes.

7 Q And this is a share of the entire royalty
8 pool; is that correct?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Are you aware that the royalties in these
11 proceedings are split into three separate funds: The
12 Basic Fund, the 3.75 Fund and the SYNDEX Fund?

13 A Yes.

14 Q And are you aware that Public Television
15 only draws from the Basic Fund?

16 A Yes.

17 Q Now, given that Public Television only
18 draws from the Basic Fund and that your estimates
19 relate to the entire royalty pool, would you agree
20 that Public Television's 7.54 percent share of the
21 total royalty pool would need to be mathematically
22 converted upward to arrive at Public Television's

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 share of the Basic Fund only?

2 A Yes. This would be much easier for the
3 Panel to do and the splitting into years, because, for
4 example, if each fund were worth \$50 million and
5 Public Television's share is 7.54 percent in my
6 estimate of the \$100 million, it would be 15 percent
7 of the -- I forget what you called it -- the basic
8 pool?

9 Q The Basic Fund is what Public Television
10 participates in.

11 A Excuse me, sorry. The Basic Fund. So
12 it's just -- you can easily do this conversion based
13 on what size the different pools are.

14 Q Maybe the way that I like to think about
15 this is to draw an example on the board. Say that
16 this is the total pool of royalties, and this is
17 Public Television's share of that total pool. Maybe
18 I should have made it a little bit more but for
19 purposes of this --

20 JUDGE von KANN: Don't be greedy.

21 THE WITNESS: That's about 7.5 percent,
22 isn't it?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 BY MR. DOVE:

2 Q And then if you have the same diagram of
3 the total pool, here's Public Television's share, but
4 you split that pool so that let's say this part is the
5 Basic Fund part of the total pool, and this part is
6 the 3.75/SYNDEX part of the total pool, it stands to
7 reason that the Public Television share of this Basic
8 part of the entire pool is a greater percentage than
9 the Public Television share of the total pool; is that
10 correct?

11 A Absolutely.

12 Q Okay. Now, Dr. Rosston, I'd like you to
13 assume that the 3.75 and SYNDEX Funds together equal
14 about ten percent of the Basic Fund. So in other
15 words, if the total royalties in the pool were \$110
16 million, \$100 million would be the Basic Fund and \$10
17 million would be the 3.75 and SYNDEX Funds combined.

18 JUDGE von KANN: Ten percent of the Basic
19 Fund or ten percent of the total?

20 MR. DOVE: It's actually ten percent of
21 the Basic Fund.

22 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 BY MR. DOVE:

2 Q And just to link this assumption with
3 reality, I'd like to show you what has been previously
4 marked as NAB Exhibit 12-X.

5 JUDGE von KANN: The ever popular one.

6 THE WITNESS: Is it legible?

7 BY MR. DOVE:

8 Q It is legible. And I'd like you to look
9 at this exhibit. This, as you can see on the lefthand
10 side of this exhibit, Dr. Rosston, the rows are broken
11 down first by accounting period, 2001-2, 2001-1, et
12 cetera, and then under each accounting period, it's
13 broken down into Form 1 cable systems, Form 2 cable
14 systems, Form 3 cable systems. And then the 3.75
15 Funds and SYNDEX Royalty Funds are separately set out.
16 And then you get a total of the Form 1, Form 2 and
17 Form 3. Do you see that?

18 A Yes.

19 Q And do you see, I guess, the third column
20 over titled, "Royalty," do you see that column?

21 A Yes.

22 Q And I'd like to focus your attention just

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 as an example to the bottom set of rows, the 1999-1,
2 and let's just look at these numbers as an example.
3 As I interpret this Exhibit 12-X, the total Form 1,
4 Form 2 and Form 3 royalties for 1999-1 equal
5 approximately \$54.6 million; is that correct?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Okay. Let me put that up here, \$54.6
8 million total for that half-year time period. And
9 then subtracting out of that the 3.75 and SYNDEX
10 Funds, I add those two together and get approximately
11 \$5 million; is that correct?

12 A That looks approximately right, yes.

13 Q Okay. So \$54.6 million total funds minus
14 \$5 million, doing the math, equals approximately \$49.6
15 million in the remainder which is the Basic Fund; is
16 that correct?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Okay. And then to get a sense of the
19 relationship between the Basic Fund and the non-Basic
20 Fund, in other words the 3.75/SYNDEX Funds, you would
21 take the \$5 million and divide it by the \$49.6
22 million, and that's roughly a ten percent

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 relationship, correct?

2 A Yes.

3 Q Now, given this assumption that the 3.75
4 and SYNDEX Funds together equal about ten percent of
5 the Basic Fund, I will now do this mathematical
6 conversion, converting Public Television's 7.54
7 percent share of total royalties into a share of Basic
8 Fund royalties; is that okay? And I'm going to
9 perform this, a simple calculation here on the board
10 and then ask you if this makes sense to you. There
11 may be an easier way to do this, but this is the way
12 that I figured it out in my head.

13 As I understand it, B is the Basic Fund,
14 plus 0.1B would be the non-Basic Fund, and that equals
15 a whole 1, which is -- that would be 1.1B equals 1, so
16 the Basic Fund part of this would be B equal to 1
17 divided by 1.1, equals 0.91. And that's kind of the
18 Basic Fund part of the whole. Does that make sense to
19 you?

20 A The Basic Fund is 91 percent of the whole.

21 Q That's correct. And then through the
22 conversion you would take your share for Public

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Television of 0.754, divide it by the Basic part of
2 the Fund, which is 0.91, and you would get 0.083; in
3 other words, 8.3 percent of the Basic Fund for Public
4 Television. Is that correct?

5 A I can't do the math in my head, but that
6 sure looks like the reasonable way to do it to me. I
7 would make sure you -- basically that the Panel does
8 this methodology but does it with the actual numbers.

9 Q So just to confirm it for you, .0754
10 divided by 0.91 equals approximately 0.83, correct?

11 A Approximately, yes. But you also want to
12 make sure that this leads to -- it makes a lot of
13 sense that you would do this math and increase the
14 share of Public Television in this Fund and decrease
15 the shares of everybody else in this Fund, but then my
16 numbers would be -- have to be increased for the
17 remaining people in the 3.74 and SYNDEX Fund. The
18 shares would go up because you wouldn't have the
19 Public Television share in that other Fund, right?

20 Q That's right. And then just to be clear,
21 because we are using a ten percent estimation, if
22 Public Television's share of the Basic Fund would be

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 higher than 8.3 percent if the 3.75 and SYNDEX Funds
2 together equaled more than ten percent of the Basic
3 Fund, correct? If it actually turns out at the end of
4 the day when we add up all of the numbers that it's 11
5 percent and not ten percent, Public Television's share
6 of the Basic Fund would be a little bit higher than
7 8.3 percent; is that correct?

8 A Right. In fact, the easy way to think
9 about this is you're just adding roughly ten percent
10 to this number to get that number is the rough
11 approximation. And the higher percentage the 3.75 and
12 SYNDEX is, the more you have to add to the 7.5
13 percent.

14 Q Thank you.

15 A Want your calculator back?

16 Q I'm going to need it again, so --

17 A Okay.

18 Q I'd now like to direct your attention to
19 Table 2 on Page 19. Dr. Rosston, what does this Table
20 tell you with regard to Public Television? I mean
21 let's focus on the explanatory variable, minutes of
22 public broadcasting programming and then the figures

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 associated with that row.

2 A So once again, the coefficient of 0.67 is
3 the estimated coefficient or the estimated
4 contribution of Public Broadcasting to royalties, and
5 the number below it is the standard error, the
6 precision with which it's measured. And the asterisk
7 means that it's statistically significantly different
8 from zero.

9 Q Okay. And the number in parenthesis,
10 that's the 0.015; is that correct?

11 A Yes.

12 JUDGE von KANN: That phrase,
13 statistically significantly different from zero,
14 strikes me as something that only a statistician could
15 love. It's a strange way of saying it, but I guess I
16 understand it, the meaning of it.

17 THE WITNESS: It's you're confident that
18 that number is not zero.

19 JUDGE von KANN: Right. And at zero, that
20 variable has no impact on the --

21 THE WITNESS: Right.

22 JUDGE von KANN: -- analysis. Okay.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 BY MR. DOVE:

2 Q Now, Dr. Rosston, I'd like to do one more
3 set of calculations here. This one's a little bit
4 more involved, I think. I'd like you to again look at
5 Table 2.

6 A Okay.

7 Q And at the Public Broadcasting numbers
8 there. And my question is this: If the Public
9 Television coefficient were set at the upper end of
10 the 95 percent confidence interval and you kept all
11 the other coefficients constant, the Public Television
12 share of royalties would increase; is that correct?

13 A If you raised the Public Television
14 coefficient and kept everything else constant, yes,
15 the Public Television share would go up, absolutely.

16 Q Now, if you were to do that calculation,
17 how would you do it? I can walk you through how I
18 think you might do it if that would be easier, but you
19 could also tell me what to write and I'll --

20 A If you were to do that calculation, okay,
21 what you would do is you would take 1.96 times -- if
22 you're trying to do this calculation precisely, use

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 1.96 instead of 2.

2 Q What is 1.96?

3 A One point nine six is the -- it's the
4 number of standard deviations to give you 95 percent
5 confidence from a T table, and so you would use the
6 number 1.96 times the standard error.

7 Q And times the standard error which is?

8 A Zero point zero one five.

9 Q Zero point zero one five, okay. You would
10 multiply that. Okay, let's do that. That's --

11 A Do you want me to do it so then I can read
12 it to you?

13 Q Sure, that would be great.

14 A So I multiply 1.96 times 0.015, and I get
15 a 0.0294.

16 Q Okay. So this equals 0.0294, okay.

17 A And then I would add that -- I assume you
18 want the high end of the confidence interval not the
19 low end.

20 Q That's correct. Somebody else can worry
21 about that.

22 A Okay. So I would add that to 0.067, and

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that gets me to 0.0964.

2 Q Okay. So that would equal 0.0964, and
3 that would be the new Public Television coefficient,
4 correct?

5 A Well, I'm not sure what I'd call it. It's
6 the high end of the confidence intervals for that
7 estimate.

8 Q Okay. Then what would you do to try and
9 calculate the high end share based on my assumptions
10 that, again, the Public Television coefficient is set
11 at the upper end of the 95 percent confidence
12 interval, all other coefficients are held constant?

13 A Just to mechanically do this, I don't want
14 to say this is what I would do, but to mechanically go
15 through with your example --

16 Q Right.

17 A -- which is what I'll continue to do, you
18 would then turn to Table 3 and substitute in 0.0964
19 for the Public Broadcasting coefficient in Column B.

20 Q And you would multiply that, I take it, by
21 the 64,107,541 Public Television minutes; is that
22 correct?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes. That would get you the value -- the
2 value in Column C would stay the same.

3 Q Okay.

4 A And the value in Column D would change.
5 And it doesn't have commas but it looks like -- oh, it
6 does, commas up at the top, that's kind of strange.
7 It's 6,179,966.952, so .967.

8 Q Nine-six-seven, okay. And then I take it
9 the next thing you would need to do is to calculate or
10 recalculate the total minutes to use in the
11 denominator; is that correct?

12 A Yes. The total -- that would change the
13 number 57 million, so I can calculate that if you'd
14 like.

15 Q Yes, I would.

16 A Okay. So what I'm going to do is subtract
17 -- I won't swear to these numbers because I might hit
18 the wrong button, but 4231098 and I hit minus, I
19 think. Hang on, let me try that again. So the
20 difference is 1,948,869, so I'd add that to the
21 57,215,601, and I get 59,164,470 for the total value
22 of the minutes. And then to get the Public --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q So you get 59 -- I guess the way -- I had
2 taken the 57,137,998 original total minutes and then
3 I subtracted the old --

4 A But you got a different number for the old
5 minutes than I do.

6 Q Do you have the corrected page?

7 A I'm looking at the wrong page, I'm sorry.

8 Q That's okay.

9 A I apologize for that. I told you I
10 wouldn't swear to these numbers.

11 Q So, again, you start with 57,137,998.

12 A So wait. So I multiply the 0.067 times --
13 well, the numbers stayed the same in the corrected, so
14 that was okay. That was lucky. Okay. So,
15 59,022,760?

16 Q That's what I get.

17 A Okay. So that's the total minutes, and
18 then you would divide 6,179,967 divided by 59,022,760,
19 and you get 10.47 percent.

20 Q Ten point four seven percent.

21 JUDGE von KANN: He put it up there,
22 didn't he?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 PARTICIPANT: Wait till he does the low
2 end.

3 (Laughter.)

4 JUDGE von KANN: There's no board space,
5 though.

6 MR. DOVE: Right. We're running out of
7 time.

8 JUDGE YOUNG: Actually, you could do the
9 same analysis with everybody, I take it.

10 THE WITNESS: You could, yes.

11 JUDGE YOUNG: And does it look like the --
12 the second line in the parentheses, what do you call
13 that again?

14 THE WITNESS: The standard error.

15 JUDGE YOUNG: Standard error. If the
16 standard is greater for some of the others, does that
17 mean you could have a higher bump up?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, it's actually a --
19 yes, you wouldn't get -- if you bumped everybody --
20 first of all, this is not something you'd want to do
21 is to bump everybody up, because you're sort of
22 saying, well --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: You're over 100 percent
2 for starters at that point, aren't you?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, no, but your best
4 estimate is the estimate that's there. Well, the fact
5 that I'm 95 percent confident that one is sort of
6 below this top end of the confidence interval, that
7 means there's a five percent chance it's outside my
8 bands. Well, once I do two, it's five percent times
9 five percent chance that I got two of them out there.
10 And five percent times six, which gets you to almost
11 no chance that they're all top end of the band. But
12 you could do it for that, and what you'd find is that
13 the ratio of the standard error to the coefficient is
14 what determines. So which one would move the most
15 depends on the ratio of the standard error to the
16 coefficient, which one would get the biggest jump in
17 share.

18 If you put everybody at the top, you could
19 do that, I don't think it would make a lot of sense,
20 but the one that would probably just sort of looking
21 at it, I'm not sure which would happen the most,
22 Program Suppliers probably wouldn't change very much

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 at all, because there's a one cent standard error on
2 the Program Suppliers and Public -- well, I guess
3 they're twice as big in their coefficient as Public
4 Broadcasting so they wouldn't move as much percentage-
5 wise.

6 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

7 BY MR. DOVE:

8 Q I'm not even finished yet. I've got one
9 more calculation that will get us even higher.

10 JUDGE von KANN: Oh, my God.

11 JUDGE YOUNG: At some point are you going
12 to tell us why we should do this?

13 MR. DOVE: Well, yes. I mean --

14 JUDGE von KANN: Closing argument.

15 MR. DOVE: Closing argument. But I'm
16 trying to establish the boundaries here. One final
17 calculation I'd like to do is obviously this 10.47
18 percent that we just calculated, again, is a
19 percentage out of the total Royalty Fund, correct?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes, I guess.

21 BY MR. DOVE:

22 Q So if you were to -- if this were Public

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Television's share, 10.47 percent, it would again have
2 to be converted to a percentage of the Basic Fund,
3 isn't that correct, so that you would have 0.1047
4 divided by 0.91 to get a percentage -- basically, to
5 represent this 10.47 percent as a percentage of the
6 Basic Fund, correct?

7 A If you were doing it that way. Yes, if
8 they found that it was 10.47 percent of the total,
9 then it would have to be a bigger percentage of the --
10 and that's how you would go about finding out what
11 percentage it is of the Basic Fund.

12 Q And just to tie the loop, that number
13 would be 0.1047 --

14 A I'll do it quick so I can say yes to your
15 question.

16 Q -- divided by 0.91.

17 A Two percent.

18 (Laughter.)

19 Eleven point five percent.

20 Q Eleven point five percent.

21 JUDGE YOUNG: Let me just ask again
22 because I think I am sort of -- if you do the same

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 analysis and say for each of the program categories,
2 let's hold everybody else constant, assume there's
3 some good reason to go to the high end of the
4 interval, you could do the same mathematical
5 structure.

6 THE WITNESS: Exactly. You could do
7 exactly the same thing for anybody on this.

8 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay.

9 JUDGE GULIN: And you divide by that 0.91
10 only if it's exactly 90 percent.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes. The math on this
12 depends on the relative -- the exact sizes. I
13 encourage you not to use exactly 0.91 but to actually
14 use the actual numbers from here.

15 JUDGE GULIN: Well, I wasn't -- you do the
16 same analysis Mr. Dove did to get to 10.47.

17 THE WITNESS: Right. Yes, you could do
18 that for Program Suppliers and hold everybody else
19 constant, and Program Suppliers' share would go up.
20 You could do it for Sports, and Sports' share will go
21 up. Any time you raise one and keep others constant,
22 this is a zero sum game, not only would everybody else

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 -- if you held the regression coefficient constant,
2 not only does one coefficient go up but the others go
3 down -- not coefficient, sorry. One coefficient goes
4 up, the other coefficients stay the same, but the
5 shares go down, because you have to add up to 100
6 percent.

7 JUDGE YOUNG: And, conceivably, if there's
8 a good reason to reduce somebody to say this mid-point
9 overestimated it, you could do the same analysis the
10 other way.

11 THE WITNESS: Right.

12 JUDGE YOUNG: Okay.

13 BY MR. DOVE:

14 Q Dr. Rosston, just again to tie the loop,
15 I'd like to introduce as PTV Exhibit 14-X a summary of
16 the results of the calculations that we just did.

17 (Whereupon, the above-referred
18 to document was marked as
19 PTV Exhibit No. 14-X for
20 identification.)

21 JUDGE von KANN: What number?

22 MR. DOVE: Fourteen-X. Dr. Rosston, have

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you had a chance to look at this Exhibit 14-X?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes.

3 BY MR. DOVE:

4 Q And do these results match your
5 understanding of what Public Television's share would
6 be under the assumptions that we just made in our
7 calculations?

8 A Yes. Under those assumptions these seem
9 to match the numbers that are on the board and with
10 the proviso that we did the calculations correctly.

11 MR. DOVE: I would move the admission of
12 this exhibit.

13 MR. GARRETT: I'll object to it. I think
14 if we're going to go through this exercise, that we
15 ought to have the numbers both at the high end and at
16 the low end. We ought to have them for all of the
17 claimants to put in the record. And I don't think at
18 five o'clock on Friday night we're going to sit here
19 and try to go through all those calculations with Dr.
20 Rosston. If this is relevant, if this is important in
21 some way, I think we should have the full set of
22 numbers in for everybody, the high end and the low

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 end.

2 MR. MAUSE: I join in the objection,
3 because Dr. Rosston has testified that he'd take the
4 Music share out first, and I believe in making this
5 calculation that was not done, so I'm not sure what
6 this represents, whether this represents everything.
7 It looks like it represents everything except Music,
8 but it doesn't really say that.

9 JUDGE GULIN: Let me just comment. I
10 don't think this is the proper sponsoring witness if
11 you're talking about putting this into evidence. He
12 doesn't agree with the evidence. Why would he be a
13 sponsoring witness unless you're saying this is just
14 a demo.

15 MR. DOVE: No. I'm saying this is for --
16 it's a summary of what we just did on the board.
17 These are based on the numbers -- just like any other
18 hypothetical -- well, it's not even a hypothetical.
19 These are calculations that are based on numbers --
20 figures in his chart just like the alternative -- in
21 some ways the alternative regression analysis that Mr.
22 Winters handed out. It's subject to -- I mean I don't

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 know if Mr. Stewart has an objection to it or not. I
2 don't -- for impeachment purposes, it is a -- it is
3 what it is. It's a summary of what --

4 JUDGE von KANN: So you're moving it for
5 impeachment.

6 MR. DOVE: Yes. Yes. I'm sorry. I may
7 have misstated.

8 JUDGE von KANN: Any objection to being
9 received for that purpose?

10 MR. GARRETT: I'll object to it on the
11 basis that it's misleading and incomplete.

12 JUDGE von KANN: All right.

13 JUDGE GULIN: Well, let me just ask this
14 one thing: If we just copied the board and handed it
15 out as a demo, would you object to that?

16 MR. GARRETT: I think I will object to
17 that. I probably should have objected to the entire
18 line of cross examination. Now the Panel is free to
19 rule and admit it however you wish, but for the
20 record, I think it's misleading, I think it's
21 incomplete, I think it's prejudicial to have this kind
22 of data in here for just one claimant.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Mr. Stewart, since
2 it's your witness, we might briefly hear you.

3 MR. STEWART: Thanks. Mr. Winters just
4 put on another exhibit, 14-X. That simply took
5 numbers that this Witness provided as part of our
6 direct case, recalculated them to look better than the
7 numbers that this Witness sponsored and prefers.
8 Frankly, I don't -- my own view is that it wouldn't be
9 necessary to put in an exhibit to be able to propose
10 to you in proposed findings if you take this number
11 from this place and that number from that place and
12 you make these assumptions, these are the numbers that
13 come out. So I view it as unnecessary but also
14 unobjectionable because all of the qualifications Mr.
15 Garrett stated are in the record. So I guess I don't
16 object, but I would object to -- but I do believe that
17 what's in the record now is an explanation of what the
18 numbers in Dr. Rosston's testimony and tables mean,
19 and we should be able to use those as substantive
20 evidence to draw whatever conclusion from it.

21 JUDGE GULIN: I do see a difference
22 between what Mr. Winters did and this, quite frankly.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: Briefly, Mr. Garrett?

2 MR. GARRETT: Well, I wanted to follow-up
3 on that point.

4 JUDGE von KANN: Right.

5 MR. GARRETT: First of all, what Mr.
6 Winters did was to give the data from all of the
7 claimants, and it's taken exactly as it is in the
8 appendix of Mr. Rosston. We were surprised that he
9 did not as part of his report multiply out the numbers
10 to give the final shares. That's all he did was
11 multiply the various coefficients times the other data
12 in there to get the final shares here. But at least
13 we put in all of the evidence for all of the different
14 parties. And I think it's unfair to characterize this
15 as putting this in because it's favorable to Sports.
16 Yes, he did the analysis, we didn't do the analysis.
17 He did the analysis, those were the numbers, but he
18 did not disclose what those numbers were, at least as
19 bottom line shares, and that's all we did.

20 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Yes?

21 MR. DOVE: Well, I'd just like to say one
22 other thing is you'll see next week, I mean Public

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Television is putting in an expert who's going to give
2 an expert opinion about what the share of Public
3 Television should be. That expert does not go through
4 what the shares of all the other claimant groups
5 should be. So the fact that in this example I didn't
6 go through and list all the other claimant groups, in
7 my view, should not be relevant.

8 (Bench conference.)

9 JUDGE von KANN: We'll receive the exhibit
10 as a demo, whatever PTV's next demo number is. It was
11 essentially an aid to a demonstration done with the
12 Witness, and we've heard the testimony, and we
13 recognize it's not the entire story in this case.

14 MR. DOVE: I believe it may be Demo Number
15 1.

16 JUDGE von KANN: Well, that's a good
17 number. Put it down. Okay. Next?

18 BY MR. DOVE:

19 Q I guess I'd like to add to that while
20 we're talking about demos. I'd like to also submit as
21 PTV Demo Number 2 a copy of the calculations on the
22 board.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: As Demo 2?

2 MR. DOVE: Yes.

3 JUDGE von KANN: Any objection? Okay.

4 We'll receive them as Demo 2.

5 (Whereupon, the above-referred
6 to document was marked as
7 PTV Demo Number 2 for
8 identification.)

9 PARTICIPANT: Normally, we have demos
10 marked.

11 JUDGE von KANN: Huh?

12 PARTICIPANT: We don't receive demos.

13 JUDGE von KANN: No, not legally but
14 physically we receive them.

15 BY MR. DOVE:

16 Q Dr. Rosston, if you could turn now to JSC
17 Exhibit 14-X. Do you have that in front of you?

18 A Yes, I do.

19 Q If I could direct your attention to the
20 Public Broadcasting row on JSC Exhibit 14-X.

21 JUDGE von KANN: Let me just get one thing
22 cleaned up for the record. I got a little

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 lackadaisical. The Joint Sports Exhibit 14-X, as I
2 understand it, was received generally, subject to
3 verification.

4 MR. STEWART: Well, I'd like to raise an
5 objection to it out of time, I suppose, but
6 nonetheless in light of what we've just done with Mr.
7 Dove's exhibit, I believe this also should be marked
8 as a demo and not as an exhibit for substantive
9 purposes. This is a set of calculations that use
10 numbers presented by Dr. Rosston in his testimony. He
11 testified about why this is not the approach that is
12 the proper one, and as a result I think it's in the
13 same category as the exhibit that Mr. Dove just put
14 in, notwithstanding the fact that it happens to
15 include other numbers. One could easily just simply
16 put in however many, five or six different versions of
17 Mr. Dove's and come up with the same effect.

18 JUDGE GULIN: Mr. Stewart, this is what
19 your own Witness put into evidence, except he just
20 didn't bother to complete the calculations. Don't you
21 see a difference there? In other words, the
22 calculations in the last column are just a natural

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 consequence of doing the math.

2 MR. STEWART: Certainly. And we provided
3 the complete data, and everyone who has that data can
4 make those calculations just as Mr. Dove's
5 calculations could be made.

6 JUDGE GULIN: Who's a better sponsor of
7 this than the witness that we have here? This is his
8 methodology, this is his -- this is what he put into
9 evidence that said, "This is one way of looking at it,
10 and, yes, the methodology that I propose I like a
11 little better but still this has validity." I mean if
12 you want to ask the Witness if this has no validity
13 whatsoever doing a regression analysis in this
14 fashion, then I guess he's not a proper sponsor. But
15 I don't think that's what he said.

16 MR. STEWART: Judge Gulin, I didn't object
17 when it was introduced originally, but it is in light
18 of what we've just done based on Mr. Garrett's
19 objection to what seems to me to be precisely the same
20 kind of exhibit. They ought to have the same status.

21 (Bench conference.)

22 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Stewart, we are going

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 to receive it generally as we originally did, subject
2 of course to verification, and we understand and we
3 heard witness' -- we're receiving it because he's, in
4 a sense, vouched for its accuracy, although he believe
5 it's not the most appropriate way to go at this
6 exercise, and we've heard that. Okay. Let's go
7 ahead, Mr. Dove.

8 BY MR. DOVE:

9 Q Dr. Rosston, if I could direct your
10 attention to the Public Broadcasting row of this JSC
11 Exhibit 14-X, do you see that?

12 A Yes.

13 Q Do you believe that the calculation of the
14 Public Television share on this particular exhibit is
15 the best calculation of the Public Television share
16 under your methodology?

17 A No. I think the one on Table 3 in my
18 report is better, because it takes account more of
19 what's going on.

20 Q And precisely I think you mentioned some
21 of these factors, but just to be clear for the record
22 what are the reasons that you believe that the Table

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 3 depiction of the Public Television share is a more
2 accurate reading of the Public Television share than
3 what is on JSC Exhibit 14-X?

4 A Well, generally, because it comes from the
5 regression that I think takes account more of the
6 information, takes account of more of the channels
7 that are there and reflects the reality of the distant
8 signals that people might be adding. So it takes
9 account of all positives -- all systems with positive
10 distant signal equivalents, so I think that that's, in
11 my mind, a better regression analysis to use and hence
12 comes up with a better measure of the shares for not
13 only Public Broadcasting but everybody in this.

14 JUDGE GULIN: Dr. Rosston, why did you do
15 this exercise?

16 THE WITNESS: Why did I do --

17 JUDGE GULIN: Why did you do the --

18 THE WITNESS: Appendix C?

19 JUDGE GULIN: -- methodology? Yes.

20 THE WITNESS: Well, I thought it would --
21 to see if there would be huge differences if I looked
22 at those, because, as I explained in the text, there

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 is a different -- everybody who has a DSE of 1 is
2 changing their rate for the next distant signal that
3 they get, royalty rate. Everybody who's below 1 is
4 not necessarily changing their rate. The people
5 between 0 and 1 are not changing their rate, but
6 they're changing their royalties. So you get more
7 information. And the question was, gee, do I get
8 wildly different results from doing it the other way,
9 and the answer was, no, I don't get wildly different
10 results from the -- and especially if you look at the
11 regressions.

12 JUDGE von KANN: Which one did you say you
13 did first? I'm sorry, I missed it.

14 THE WITNESS: I did the zero first.

15 JUDGE von KANN: The one that's in your
16 report --

17 THE WITNESS: Yes.

18 JUDGE von KANN: -- on Page 23?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 JUDGE von KANN: And then, subsequently,
21 you tried this one that's reflected in JSC 14-X.

22 THE WITNESS: It's probably a misleading

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 to say I did one then the other. We wrote a program
2 in STATA. And we thought doing the greater than zero
3 first made sense, but essentially they were run within
4 milliseconds of each other because the STATA program
5 -- well, maybe not because it actually has to do some
6 manipulations to the data. First it does the whole
7 dataset, then it cuts out some of the data and then
8 reruns the regression.

9 JUDGE von KANN: They were done virtually
10 one right after the other?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes. So I don't want to be
12 misleading, but if you look at the actual log order,
13 the one of zero was first, but we did them virtually
14 at the same time, but I was -- the one that I wanted
15 first was the zero, the one that I wanted to do more
16 -- greater than zero, excuse me.

17 JUDGE von KANN: And what in a nutshell
18 were the other two? You said there were two more that
19 were described briefly in the appendix.

20 THE WITNESS: Right. There's also the
21 fixed and random effects regressions, and those were
22 run actually, I believe -- they're actually -- if you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 look, they were probably run even between the two on
2 the log, because the dataset wasn't cut before that,
3 so this was fixed and random effects regressions. I
4 also did not do -- I could have taken these and done
5 a similar thing to Exhibit 14-X for the shares on
6 these as well. That would be possible to do with the
7 values as well, but I didn't present those numbers
8 either. I was looking more using both these and the
9 other things to say, does this stuff makes sense in
10 terms of a regression analysis, not looking at the
11 shares stuff.

12 JUDGE von KANN: Why run one at DSE above
13 zero, I guess, and then one? I mean why not at -- why
14 DSE equivalents of one as opposed to two or one and a
15 half or 0.5? Why did you pick one?

16 THE WITNESS: I picked one because
17 everybody pays for one. If you go from 0.75 DSEs to
18 one, you add a quarter -- your rate doesn't change.
19 At one, everybody's rate changes when they add a
20 distant signal equivalent and that's --

21 JUDGE YOUNG: Even if it's a 0.25.

22 THE WITNESS: Even if it's a 0.25.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Whatever additional distant signal they add at one, so
2 one or greater, that means that they're definitely
3 changing their rate. Before that they're changing
4 their royalty payments, and so I wanted to add that in
5 as well. But that's why I picked one to see if there
6 was a difference when the rate changed.

7 JUDGE GULIN: There was a rational reason.

8 THE WITNESS: I think so.

9 JUDGE GULIN: The only real reason that
10 you did it was to see if there would be -- it wasn't
11 because it was a rational way to approach the problem,
12 so much as you just wanted to see if there was a
13 difference between using one or using a positive
14 number. I think that's what you said when I asked --

15 THE WITNESS: I said there are reasons you
16 might suspect, but I think the reasons push more
17 towards using all of the data.

18 JUDGE GULIN: Okay.

19 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Mr. Dove?

20 BY MR. DOVE:

21 Q Dr. Rosston, if I could direct your
22 attention now to Page 24 of your testimony, the second

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 paragraph. In that paragraph, Dr. Rosston, you state
2 that the estimate for the Commercial Television share
3 that you calculated represents a lower bound, and in
4 part the reason for that is that, quote -- and I'm
5 looking now at the end of the -- or at the second
6 sentence -- "There may be additional value in the
7 station's work in putting together a separate and
8 identifiable channel of programming that attracts
9 subscribers, but that value is not reflected in the
10 regression estimates for Commercial Television." Do
11 you see that?

12 A Yes.

13 Q Could you please explain this additional
14 value that you're talking about, this additional value
15 in the station's work in putting together a separate
16 and identifiable channel? What do you mean by that?

17 A The fact that they gather these programs,
18 have things that flow together well that makes sense
19 for a channel -- create an identifiable channel that
20 people identify with or that can cause somebody to --
21 an example is outside would be that you know when you
22 turn to ESPN there's sports, and when you turn to Nick

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 at Night there is syndicated programming on that kind
2 of thing, that you have specific channels that have
3 sort of a theme to them, and this is a packaging
4 function that they pay people to do.

5 Q Now, are you familiar with the programming
6 on public television stations, generally?

7 A Yes, I do watch public television as well.

8 Q Not just sports.

9 A No. I wouldn't need to subscribe to cable
10 to get public television because I could get it over
11 the air, so I do value public television as well. I
12 have young kids.

13 Q Are you aware that public television
14 stations generally combine a wide variety of
15 programming on their channel, children's programming,
16 documentaries, how-to programming, arts programming,
17 news programming, science, history programming. Are
18 you aware that public television stations generally do
19 that?

20 A Yes, I am.

21 Q And would you agree that as with the case
22 with commercial television, there could very well be

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 additional value in the work of public television
2 stations and putting together separate and
3 identifiable channels of programming that attract and
4 retain subscribers?

5 A I haven't thought this through, but
6 there's -- I would definitely agree with you that
7 there is value in doing it. Now, the question is
8 whether or not it's reflected in my regression
9 analysis, because the Commercial TV stuff is not a
10 single separate identifiable channel that I measure,
11 but the Public Television stuff is a separate channel.
12 So I'd have to think about -- I think it might be
13 reflected in there. I know there is value in it, but
14 I'm not sure whether it's separate or not from that.

15 Q So you agree there would be this
16 additional value, you're just not sure one way or the
17 other whether it would already be in your regression
18 analysis.

19 A Yes. I would say there's value. I don't
20 know whether it's additional value, because I may
21 already reflect in my regression analysis. I think I
22 probably do but I'd have to think about that a little

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 bit more. I hadn't thought about that before this
2 moment?

3 MR. DOVE: I have no further questions.

4 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Let's see. Are we
5 up to Music or Canadians?

6 PARTICIPANT: Doesn't matter to me.

7 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Satterfield.

8 MR. SATTERFIELD: Your Honor, would it be
9 appropriate to take a short break?

10 JUDGE von KANN: Yes. I think it's been
11 a while. Okay. How about if we take 15 minutes?

12 (Whereupon, the foregoing matter went off
13 the record at 5:05 p.m. and went back on
14 the record at 5:21 p.m.)

15 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Mr. Satterfield.

16 MR. SATTERFIELD: Hello, doctor. My name
17 is Kendall Satterfield. I represent the Canadian
18 claimants. This is where I come up and give you a
19 chance to explain why the Canadian claimants don't
20 actually get zero in this proceeding.

21 CROSS EXAMINATION

22 BY MR. SATTERFIELD:

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q You're aware that when Canadian
2 programming is retransmitted, it's retransmitted on a
3 Canadian signal. Correct, sir?

4 A Yes.

5 Q And that generally speaking, the bulk of
6 the programming on this Canadian signals is Canadian
7 programming.

8 A I don't know the factions of it. My
9 understanding was that what Mr. Fratrik did was to
10 divide out a percentage that went to a couple of other
11 categories on the Canadian signals, but I don't recall
12 the --

13 Q So that when you studied the cable
14 systems, the -- let's say, for instance, you studied
15 a system where there was only a distant Canadian
16 signal, and there's a fair number in your study that
17 are that way, Mr. Fratrik would have divided out the
18 programming so that there would be a Canadian category
19 of programming, Joint Sports category of programming,
20 and a Program Suppliers category of programming.

21 A Correct. This is different than what I
22 just finished up saying on the Public Television,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 where it's all on a signal channel. The Canadian has
2 a channel, like other channels, has multiple types of
3 programs on it, but the majority is Canadian.

4 Q And I've looked -- I mean, your
5 observations on Table 2, I believe, Table 2, it's
6 based on observations of 7,529 systems.

7 A Yes.

8 Q And do you know how many observations in
9 the study are represented, that represent the
10 character of Canadian programming?

11 A I don't know that number. I know the --
12 no, I don't know the number of systems that have that.

13 Q For purposes of this discussion, can you
14 assume it's about 250 observations?

15 A Sure.

16 Q And I'll represent to you it's about 250,
17 which would mean if you divided those by four, since
18 it would be 250 over four years, you would have 62
19 systems or 63 systems a year.

20 A In an accounting period.

21 Q Per accounting period. That would have
22 been included in the study, and I think your study

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 covered --

2 A 2,500.

3 Q -- 2,500 systems.

4 A Right.

5 Q Okay. Don't worry. We're not going to do
6 a lot of math here.

7 A You took the calculator away.

8 Q So then while we're looking at Table 2, if
9 we go down to the co-efficient for the Canadian
10 programming, you get a number that's not statistically
11 significant from zero.

12 A Not statistically significantly different
13 from zero.

14 Q Different from zero. Sorry.

15 A Yes.

16 Q And then you get a standard error -- well,
17 that number is a negative .055, and then you get a
18 standard error of .06. Now the standard error is
19 greater than -- is 100 percent -- the ratio of the
20 standard error to the co-efficient is greater than
21 one.

22 A Correct.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Now is that the result of the small sample
2 size?

3 A Probably the result of the small sample
4 that you measure it with less precision. You have a
5 lot of observations of systems with Program Suppliers'
6 programming, and they have a very relatively small
7 standard error compared -- even though it's relative
8 to the size of the co-efficient, so this is probably
9 the result of the fact that you have a small number of
10 observations.

11 Q And then you did another regression that
12 -- so this one was one for any positive DSEs, so that
13 means if they carry one public television or one
14 network affiliate on the system, so they were less
15 than -- those systems were also included in this
16 study. That's correct?

17 A All systems that had any distant --

18 Q Any distant carriage --

19 A Yes.

20 Q So in Table 2, there are 7,529
21 observations.

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And if we go over to -- let's see, what's
2 the next one? Appendix C.

3 A Appendix C, yes.

4 Q And this is where you rated for DSEs
5 greater than one.

6 A Yes.

7 Q And here the number of observations are
8 down to 6,711.

9 A 6,771.

10 Q I'm sorry. My eyes are getting tired.
11 And the difference here is the fact that the excluded
12 systems were the systems that would have probably had
13 -- well, certainly would have had either -- the only
14 distant signal would have been a partially distant
15 signal.

16 A No, that's not correct. Partially distant
17 would be considered at their full DSE, either .25 or
18 1, so the ones that are excluded are systems that had
19 1, 2 or 3 of .25 DSEs, so the network stations or PBS.

20 Q Right. And for this study, again the
21 co-efficient for the Canadian system programming is
22 negative, and is not statistically significant.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Right. The co-efficients are nearly
2 identical to the one before.

3 Q And again, the standard error is -- on a
4 relative basis is greater than the actual
5 co-efficient.

6 A Yes.

7 Q And then finally you did the last two
8 regressions, and these were based on the first set of
9 systems with any distant signal equivalent greater
10 than zero.

11 A Correct. This is the Appendix E that
12 you're referring to?

13 Q Right.

14 A Of the random and fixed effect
15 progressions.

16 Q And in this one, for the first time, we
17 get a positive co- efficient for the Canadians, but
18 again, it's not statistically significant, and again
19 we get a -- the random effects, again the standard
20 error is greater than .08, greater than the actual co-
21 efficient.

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And then the same result for the final
2 fixed effects progression.

3 A Yes.

4 Q Now you -- in designing the study, if I
5 understand you correctly, you said that the way you
6 would determine if the study worked is whether or not
7 - I hate to paraphrase it - whether or not the results
8 sort of met your expectations. Is that correct?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Now did you have the expectations that the
11 Canadian co-efficient would come out at zero?

12 A This is once again because of the small
13 sample, you get an imprecise measure of it, so it
14 could be at zero. It could be slightly positive. It
15 could be slightly negative. That's what the bounds on
16 the standard error on that one were. This is the best
17 estimate, but it could well be a zero or positive
18 number, as well as negative.

19 Q So the fact that every year cable
20 operators in the country carry Canadian signals for
21 which they attain primarily Canadian programming, and
22 pay several million dollars a year in royalties,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 they're acting rationally or irrationally?

2 A I think that you expect that they figure
3 that somehow this is affecting the numbers of
4 subscribers they get, and increasing, so that's why
5 they're choosing to carry the Canadian signals.

6 Q So the fact that they're carrying those
7 signals and paying the royalties is information that
8 the CARP should take into consideration in looking at
9 that study with respect to the Canadians?

10 A Well, I think that once again it's a
11 question of what -- I'd have to think more about this
12 in terms of what the Canadian station makeup is. If
13 it's a similar problem to the Devotional, I don't
14 think it's quite the same because the Devotional is a
15 relatively small part of the program, and you get that
16 with the other stuff. In this, you're probably more
17 likely buying a channel because of the Canadian
18 programming, but it may be because of the Sports
19 programming that's on it, as well. So different
20 things can lead to the fact of why you're buying this.
21 It could be that there would be sports or other
22 things, or syndicated programming that you get on

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 those Canadian stations that you might not get on
2 other stations. So I have to think about that a
3 little bit more to figure out exactly what's going on
4 with the Canadian.

5 Q But now to answer that question, would it
6 be possible, or wouldn't it be appropriate to ask the
7 cable operators how they assign relative values to the
8 different types of programming on the Canadian
9 signals, the Canadian programming versus the Sports
10 programming, versus the Syndicated programming?

11 A That would be, I think, a different way of
12 approaching the problem than I did it, sort of
13 surveying them and asking them what they value things
14 at. But what I did was I looked at what their actual
15 purchases were, and how that affected royalties, and
16 it turns out that when they purchased more Canadian
17 content, the royalties paid went down. And it may be
18 because they were buying other stuff with it or not,
19 but once again, it's an imprecise -- as you pointed
20 out correctly, it's imprecisely measured because
21 there's a relatively small number. Trying to do
22 something with the 60 observations or so per year, is

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 relatively small.

2 Q So you would agree that this impreciseness
3 to some degree causes there to be less ability to rely
4 on the results from the Canadian, and maybe some of
5 the other programming categories in the study.

6 A Well, I think that I would pick the point
7 estimates of all of them as the best estimates. But
8 on the other hand, you're right that these guys are
9 buying Canadian, or picking up Canadian signals for a
10 reason. And that may give you some more pause about
11 the Canadian co-efficient being negative than you
12 would have pause on the other co-efficients.

13 MR. SATTERFIELD: Well, it's 5:30. I'm
14 going to go back to my seat. Thank you very much.

15 JUDGE von KANN: Thank you, Mr.
16 Satterfield. Music.

17 MR. LOPEZ: Dr. Rosston, I was so looking
18 forward to saying I have no questions at all, but --

19 THE WITNESS: So was I.

20 MR. SATTERFIELD: I'll be very, very
21 brief. I'm Jeff Lopez on behalf of the Music
22 Claimants. Good late afternoon to you.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 CROSS EXAMINATION

2 BY MR. LOPEZ:

3 Q Just to clarify one thing that has kind of
4 come up a couple of times during the various
5 examinations today. With regard to music, you put
6 music aside because you didn't have any data related
7 to music. Is that right?

8 A That's correct.

9 Q And so your analysis in its entirety is
10 only focused on the balance of the groups, after the
11 panel awards whatever it's going to award the music.
12 Is that right?

13 A That's right. I stated that in my report,
14 and you're characterizing it accurately.

15 Q So to the extent anything is left after
16 the panel gives music its share, you've laid out in
17 Table 3 of your report the proposed allocations under
18 your methodology. Is that right?

19 A Yes.

20 Q And as part of that proposed allocations,
21 you identified for the Devotional Claimants a zero
22 share. Is that correct?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Yes.

2 Q Now are you aware that the Devotionals
3 have settled their claim in this matter?

4 A Yes, I heard that.

5 Q And that they've received more than zero.

6 A I believe they -- that would not surprise
7 me.

8 Q Or they'd still be here arguing with you
9 about the fact that they're entitled to more than
10 zero.

11 A Right.

12 Q To the extent that the panel has to
13 recognize that the Devotionals got their settled
14 share, you would agree with me that the re-allocation
15 of the remainder would not come out of music's share,
16 but would come out of the remainder of the pool.

17 A I think that's true. I haven't thought
18 that through yet.

19 Q Well, when you --

20 A Give me a second to think about it. My
21 model was with allocating shares, excluding Music and
22 including Devotional. Presumably, if Devotional gets

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 a share of this, then that gives everybody else a
2 share of what's remaining of the -- I think that's
3 right. That would be the logical conclusion.

4 Q And similarly, Mr. Satterfield was asking
5 you about whether there may be some adjustments that
6 are appropriate to the Canadian share based on some of
7 the factors that you said might give you more pause
8 with regard to the Canadian co-efficients, as opposed
9 to some of the other ones. To the extent that the
10 panel determines that any adjustments to your
11 methodology or to your allocations are made to account
12 for those co-efficients, that wouldn't affect the
13 music share at all. Is that right?

14 A Right. My methodology excludes music, so
15 if you're using my methodology, then you would exclude
16 music.

17 MR. LOPEZ: That's all I have. Thank you
18 very much.

19 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Stewart. Some
20 further cross?

21 MR. STEWART: I guess I'd forgotten the
22 procedure --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: Well, yeah. My own view
2 is that if the party who offered the witness wishes to
3 hold until the very end, you have that right. If you
4 want to ask redirect on the basis of what you've got
5 now I guess you can.

6 MR. STEWART: I'd be happy to have Mr.
7 Winters go further.

8 JUDGE von KANN: Okay.

9 MR. WINTERS: I just have a couple of
10 questions.

11 CROSS EXAMINATION

12 BY MR. WINTERS:

13 Q Do you have a copy of -- I guess you
14 wouldn't - PTV Demo 2? Mr. Dove did his calculations
15 of PTV's share of the total full based on your
16 regression analysis, and that he did it again
17 calculating it, taking out the 3.75 in SYNDEX
18 royalties. Do you know for a fact if you calculated
19 -- you did your regression analysis with regard to
20 only signals that were carried on a Basic basis,
21 rather than a 3.75 basis, that PTV's share would be
22 8.3 percent?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A No. I think it's -- my understanding of
2 the way the shares work is that sometimes -- it would
3 be difficult to redo this regression that way because
4 what causes one station to be a 3.75 station in the
5 CVC data may cause another not to be a 3.75 station,
6 but if the first one weren't there, the second one
7 would be a 3.75 station, so it's sort of arbitrary
8 which one gets designated as a 3.75 station. That's
9 why we tried to put everything together, rather than
10 doing separate things because of allocation, and the
11 same problem would occur, who's the first DSE versus
12 the second DSE on systems, so that's why we didn't do
13 it that way. And so I haven't done it, and so I don't
14 know if you ran the regression it would come out that
15 way. I'm not sure you could run it that way.

16 Q Okay. But if you could come up with a --
17 just say use the ones estimated by CDC as the 3.75 and
18 took that signal out, and ran the regression, there
19 would still be the same number of PTV signals in
20 there. Correct?

21 A If you just took out the 3.75 stations,
22 you'd have the same number of 3.75 -- I'm sorry. If

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you just took out the 3.75 signals, you would still
2 have the same number of PTV stations. I believe so,
3 yes.

4 Q Right. And can you tell me whether or not
5 the 8.3 percent number is what you would get if you
6 ran an analysis?

7 A I don't know, and I don't think because of
8 this arbitrary distinction as to which station is 3.75
9 and which one isn't, you might be incorrectly
10 measuring minutes, so I don't know the answer to that
11 question.

12 Q Okay. I want you to assume that all
13 you're trying to do is allocate the Basic fund. If
14 you perform that regression analysis, are you sure
15 that PTV's share would come out to be 8.3 percent?

16 A I think I just told you I'm not sure that
17 that regression would give you answers that would be
18 accurate for determining it. In fact, I think that
19 because of this arbitrary distinction as to which
20 channel on a system is the 3.75 channel, that this may
21 be a better way of doing it, is not to do a separate
22 regression for Basic royalties only, but to do it

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 jointly under the arbitrary distinctions, and then
2 allocating the shares between them that way.

3 JUDGE von KANN: Okay. Anything else?

4 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

5 BY MR. STEWART:

6 Q Dr. Rosston, do you recall discussing with
7 Mr. Olaniran the possibility of including the DSE
8 value as a variable in your regression analysis?

9 A Yes.

10 Q If -- let's talk about the left-hand side
11 of your equation for a moment, the royalties. All
12 right? What are the components of the royalties?

13 A The components of royalties are
14 subscribers times the monthly cable rate, times the
15 royalty rate.

16 Q So subscribers, times the dollars that --

17 A For Basic cable, I guess would be Basic,
18 monthly cable service price.

19 Q Okay. That's what the subscriber pays.

20 A Yes.

21 Q And what was the third component?

22 A The royalty rate, distant signal royalty

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 rate.

2 Q And that rate itself has two elements.
3 Correct? The percentage of the .893 percent, and the
4 number of DSE that the Form 3 system carries?

5 A Yes.

6 Q So if you included the number of DSEs that
7 the system carried on the right-hand side of the
8 equation, would that be appropriate, or would that
9 cause problems?

10 A I think you'd have -- you would be -- it's
11 not what you -- it would -- it's not a perfect linear
12 relationship, because this DSE, the rate is not
13 necessarily .893 times two when you have two DSEs, but
14 it is highly co-linear on that. And putting that on
15 the right-hand side wouldn't give you the measures
16 that you're interested in. It might be very easy to
17 explain things like in the regression of dollars per
18 house on dollars per house.

19 Q Would that be an endogeneity problem, as
20 well?

21 A I'm not sure it would be an endogeneity
22 problem. It is more of a mis-specification problem.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q You were asked during the Sports cross I
2 think by one of the panel members about the fact that
3 your regression co-efficients for the programming
4 minutes categories don't explain all of the variation
5 in royalties. Do you recall that?

6 A Right.

7 Q Now I want you to assume with me a
8 simplified version of an analysis of cable distant
9 signals. You've got only two systems in the entire
10 marketplace - is that right - the entire cable
11 marketplace. One of them is in Beverly Hills, and one
12 of them is in South Central Los Angeles. Okay. Are
13 you with me?

14 A Yeah.

15 Q Each of them carries the same two distant
16 signals. Each of them has the same number of
17 subscribers, but the Beverly Hills system pays much
18 higher royalties than the South Central Los Angeles
19 system. Do you think that's a fair presumption, or
20 fair premise for this hypothetical?

21 A Probably not much higher, but they
22 probably -- they may be able to charge higher -- they

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 would pay a higher royalty because they charge more
2 for the monthly cable service.

3 Q If, in fact, and just let me make that
4 part of my hypothetical premise. The royalty fee
5 charged by the Beverly Hills cable system is
6 substantially higher, the subscriber fee, so that it
7 does pay substantially more royalties than the South
8 Central Los Angeles system. Okay?

9 A Okay.

10 Q Now if you just ran the regression as you
11 did, you would expect to find some substantial part of
12 the difference between the royalty effects
13 attributable to something other than the programs that
14 were carried by the two systems because they were the
15 same programs. Is that correct?

16 A Right. You would expect that there was
17 something else that's explaining it, like income in
18 the area.

19 Q So that a -- not all difference in the
20 royalty effect that you observed would be attributable
21 to the program categories that are delivered by those
22 systems on a distant signal base. Is that right?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Exactly right.

2 Q Now do you think that it would be fair,
3 nonetheless, to allocate all the royalties that those
4 two cable systems paid among all of the owners of the
5 programs on the distant signals in accordance with the
6 co-efficients that your regression would result in?

7 A Yes. I mean, that's what we're trying to
8 do, is allocate among the relative marketplace value
9 the signals, not worrying about income or other
10 effects in the local area.

11 Q Mr. Satterfield asked you about comparing
12 the -- what cable operators would say about the value
13 that they placed on Canadian programming with the
14 result of the regression analysis that you present
15 here. Do you recall that?

16 A Yes, I do.

17 Q Are you familiar with the Bortz survey?

18 A Yes, I've looked at the Bortz survey.

19 Q What -- you talked with Mr. Satterfield
20 about the relationship between those two. How do you
21 consider the -- what do you consider to be the
22 relationship between the Bortz survey and your

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 progression analysis results?

2 A The Bortz survey is a very different way
3 of approaching this problem, in that they ask cable
4 operators to allocate a fixed amount of money among
5 different program categories, and ask them how they
6 would spend their money on that. What I find is, to
7 me it's a very different way of approaching the
8 problem, and the results come in relatively close for
9 most categories to what the results that I got were.

10 Q Are the shares the same rank order as the
11 shares in your results?

12 A For the most -- at least for the top
13 three, but I don't remember exactly the differences,
14 and I don't have it in front of me.

15 Q Do you think that the different or the
16 similarities between the Bortz results and the -- your
17 regression results are remarkable?

18 A I was sort of -- I thought it was sort of
19 very good the two different methods, two very
20 completely different methods came up with similar
21 results. And one of the things that I thought was
22 interesting was that because of these other factors

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that I claimed that the sheriff or the local
2 broadcasters - I'm sorry - the Commercial Television
3 Claimants was a lower bound, and found that the Bortz
4 survey actually gave a slightly higher share in the
5 Bortz survey to Commercial Television. But these were
6 very close for methodologies that come out from
7 completely different ways to come to things that are
8 relatively close.

9 Q I'd like to go to the board here, white
10 board and discuss the -- what's been marked JSC Demo
11 3, and I'm handing you the corrected and uncorrected
12 pages - I'm sorry - the original and corrected pages
13 first of the --

14 A You're not making me page through my
15 binder?

16 Q No, sorry. I know you enjoy that. Of the
17 page 13 from NAB Exhibit 10, and page 23 from your
18 study. And would you read to me -- Mr. Winters didn't
19 provide the numbers for all of the categories when he
20 did this analysis, but would you read to me what the
21 Public Television number is?

22 A So the Public Television in the Fratrik

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 study, the first one was 13.93 percent.

2 Q All right.

3 A And the corrected version was 14.87
4 percent.

5 Q Okay. So that share of the time went up.
6 Is that correct?

7 A Yes.

8 Q All right. And would you read to me now
9 your original and corrected regression shares from
10 page 23, Table 3.

11 A Okay. Public Television's original was
12 7.42 percent.

13 Q All right.

14 A And the corrected one is 7.54 percent.

15 Q So that -- their regression share went up.

16 A Correct.

17 Q Now the Fratrik study percentage numbers
18 were the minutes weighted by subscribers, and then
19 expressed as a percentage of the entire weighted
20 number of minutes in the cable universe. Is that
21 right?

22 A I believe so.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Did you use minutes weighted by subscriber
2 in your study?

3 A No.

4 Q Did you use the overall time percentage,
5 either weighted or unweighted, in your study?

6 A No, I didn't.

7 Q What did you use?

8 A I used the minutes carried on a system,
9 minutes in each programming category carried on a
10 system by distant signals in each time period.

11 Q On a station by station basis?

12 A On some of the stations.

13 Q Okay. Now Mr. Winters' original version
14 of this JSC Demo 3 appeared to demonstrate an invoice
15 correlation between the amount of -- the share of
16 program time and the regression share in your study.
17 Do you see that?

18 A I see -- I mean, I was sort of curious.
19 He had -- the arrows went opposite directions for the
20 top three, but I wasn't sure what he was trying to get
21 at with that.

22 Q Well, would you expect that kind of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 invoice relationship between these two studies?

2 A Ultimately, you've got to expect a
3 non-inverse relationship, but at any point in time you
4 may have one going up, one going down. You could have
5 different things doing different directions here.
6 Ultimately, if you sort of take it to its logical
7 extreme, for example, commercial television went from
8 12.21 to 13 percent and it's geo went down. But if
9 you took this up to 100 percent, this share is going
10 to be 100 percent, so you know that that's got to be
11 -- that's got to go both the same direction at some
12 point in time. So when they're negative, positive,
13 whatever in the middle, doesn't tell you anything
14 based on these results about what the ultimate
15 relationship is. If you went another .8 percent up
16 for commercial television, then the share may go up.
17 It depends on the composition of what cable systems
18 they're on, and what's going on, as opposed to just
19 you can't make an assumption that because their share
20 went up, you know, of minutes their share of the
21 royalties goes down. That's just a completely invalid
22 conclusion from this.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 Q If the amount of programming minutes by
2 category changed on a station like WGN, which was
3 carried widely, what kind of difference do you think
4 it would make? For example, if the commercial
5 television -- number of minutes of commercial
6 television on WGN went up, and the sports minutes went
7 down, how do you think that would affect the
8 regression shares?

9 A What it would do, it would change the
10 regression. It's -- the answer is it may go either
11 way, but it probably -- and, in fact, we just tried to
12 do some analysis where we changed 60 minutes of
13 programming on WGN from sports -- from syndicated to
14 sports and commercial TV, and the results were very
15 stable. They didn't change a whole lot if you changed
16 an hour of programming on WGN. But depending upon
17 which station you changed them on, or which way you
18 changed them, from what category to what category can
19 affect the results, and there's no way to make any
20 specific prediction that if the share goes down of
21 minutes, the share of royalties should go up or down.

22 Q Did you test specifically whether if you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 took minutes out of program suppliers and sports and
2 added them to commercial television on WGN, how that
3 affected the regression results for commercial
4 television?

5 A Yes, I did.

6 Q And what was the effect?

7 A When we took those minutes out and added
8 them to commercial television - let me just make sure
9 I've got the right numbers on what it was - it was --
10 well, that's why, 10.9 and it went to 11.1, so by
11 taking minutes on WGN out of sports and program
12 suppliers and putting them into commercial TV, the
13 commercial TV share went up, and this share went up.

14 Q All right.

15 A So just doing that arbitrary test showed
16 another example of it going that way.

17 Q All right. Now you said in response to --
18 you talked with Judge Gulin a bit about if you
19 envision a free market as buying a whole signal as
20 opposed to buying individual programs; that is, the
21 cable operator buys a signal worth of programs instead
22 of individual programs, whether your analysis would be

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 more or less applicable. Do you recall that?

2 A Yes.

3 Q And you suggested that the individual
4 program seller perspective is already reflected in
5 your regression analysis to some degree?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Why is that?

8 A Because program sellers are selling into
9 this marketplace. They are not being fooled by the
10 fact that someone is a local signal, and then turns
11 around the next day and says oh, I'm selling you as
12 your distant signal. They actually know what's going
13 to happen as a distant signal, so their willingness to
14 supply the program to a local signal is subject to the
15 fact that they know there's a possibility or
16 probability that that channel is going to be carried
17 as a distant signal somewhere else, so the supply side
18 of the equation is in. And, in fact, the program
19 suppliers have this choice of selling to local
20 channels, or of selling to cable networks. And they
21 know on the local channels, there's a chance that they
22 could be a distant signal. And, in fact, I think --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

(202) 234-4433

www.nealrgross.com

1 it's my understanding that it's possible for -- and
2 that some people have argued that they should be able
3 to prevent the transmission of their signal as a
4 distant signal. A program supplier, a copyright owner
5 could prevent the transmission of a signal as a
6 distant signal. They can enter into a contract if
7 this is really important to them, so these supply side
8 considerations, all these suppliers do have options in
9 this marketplace, and they're acting in the
10 marketplace of their own free will to do that.

11 MR. STEWART: Mr. Chairman, might I have
12 just a moment? Thank you.

13 JUDGE von KANN: Mr. Stewart, there are
14 one or two questions from the panel. I don't know
15 whether you'd like to, while you're doing that have us
16 get them out of the way, or you'd rather complete
17 before you do.

18 MR. STEWART: No.

19 JUDGE von KANN: I don't care much --

20 MR. STEWART: No. I have got a little bit
21 more review here to do, but I --

22 JUDGE von KANN: Why don't we maximize our

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 time here. Judge Young.

2 JUDGE YOUNG: You know, you had said
3 something earlier about acknowledging that there's two
4 different views in the marketplace, two different
5 views of who's selling, whether it's the copyright
6 holders or the broadcasters. Do you remember that
7 earlier testimony?

8 THE WITNESS: Sorry. Whether -- oh, in
9 this hypothetical market without it, whether you'd
10 have people buying on a program by program basis, or
11 on a channel basis.

12 JUDGE YOUNG: Right.

13 THE WITNESS: Okay.

14 JUDGE YOUNG: You acknowledged that the
15 buyers, the purchasers are the cable system operators.

16 THE WITNESS: Yes.

17 JUDGE YOUNG: I guess the question is
18 whether --

19 THE WITNESS: Who they buy from.

20 JUDGE YOUNG: Who they're buying from. Do
21 you have a view on that?

22 THE WITNESS: My guess would be that this

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 is something that they would buy on a channel basis.
2 The cable operators don't tend to buy things on a
3 program by program basis, and program their own
4 channels up, that they don't do that now where they
5 could. They buy networks, even if it's the Golf
6 Network or whatever the -- I'm not sure, I shouldn't
7 pick on anything, the Food Network or other things.
8 They are relatively --

9 JUDGE von KANN: The Puppy Network is our
10 example here.

11 THE WITNESS: Okay. Relatively lightly
12 viewed cable system, cable network. They still buy it
13 as a network, and they buy things as a network that is
14 programmed by somebody else.

15 JUDGE YOUNG: So they would be buying from
16 the broadcasters.

17 THE WITNESS: They would be buying from a
18 broadcaster a package system probably, most likely,
19 yes. That would be my view of how they would do it.

20 JUDGE YOUNG: And one of the concerns
21 we've had, or one of the issues that has been raised
22 about that analysis is that with the experience of

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 re-transmission payments, broadcasters don't tend to
2 push too hard for cash payments for re-trans authority
3 or consent. Does that affect your thinking in any
4 way?

5 THE WITNESS: I don't think that affects
6 my thinking. I can't see how that would affect what
7 I'm thinking about now that they - - that the
8 broadcasters would know that they were in a different
9 world, and they're in a competitive world of program
10 supply and program demand, as well, currently and they
11 would still be in a competitive world, in a
12 hypothetical world, so I don't think that affects my
13 analysis.

14 JUDGE YOUNG: Thank you.

15 BY MR. STEWART:

16 Q Dr. Rosston, do you have JSC Exhibit 14-X?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Now in that exhibit, Mr. Winters took
19 information that you had presented in your testimony
20 and calculated a different set of implied royalty
21 shares. Do you see that?

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And just to walk through this, first of
2 all, where in your testimony was the value of
3 additional minutes or co-efficient for this partial
4 group of cable systems reported?

5 A It was reported in Appendix C, I believe.

6 Q Okay. So this first column of numbers,
7 .151 is from Appendix C, starting with .151 for
8 program suppliers?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Okay. And where is the -- where are the
11 numbers of minutes associated with the programming
12 category presented?

13 A Appendix D.

14 Q Okay. And that's different from the
15 number of minutes that you used for your principal
16 regression for what reason?

17 A Because there are a few - I hope this is
18 true - there are fewer minutes than -- because there
19 are fewer systems.

20 Q Because some of the systems that you
21 considered were eliminated.

22 A Right. So it goes down from 334.8 million

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 to 296 million.

2 Q Where do you get the --

3 A Table 3.

4 Q Yeah. Look at the corrected version.

5 A Oh, sorry about that. 318 million down to
6 296.

7 Q So the 318 million is the number of
8 minutes for the full 7,500 and some systems that you
9 analyzed for your regression.

10 A Yes.

11 Q And this number of minutes in Appendix D
12 is for some subset of those systems. Correct?

13 A Yes.

14 Q All right. Now then moving to the next
15 column on JSC Exhibit 14-X, what's your understanding
16 of how the next column is calculated?

17 A It's the product of the first two columns.

18 Q Okay. You just multiply them together?

19 A Yes.

20 Q And how do you calculate the next column,
21 the implied share of royalties?

22 A I should clarify that the zeros are

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 clearly not the product of the other two.

2 Q Correct. So those are just plugged in as
3 zeros?

4 A Yes. The next column would be dividing
5 Column D by the sum of Column D. So 26.9 million
6 divided by 57 million.

7 Q Okay. And then how do you calculate the
8 percentages in Column F?

9 A Column F would just be the 26 million
10 divided by the sum of the first numbers in Column D,
11 56.9 million.

12 Q Now you -- what is your reason for
13 believing that your principal regression is a better
14 measure than the one that's presented in Exhibit 14-X?

15 A This is the reasons for it, that we have
16 information from the signals, from the systems that
17 carry between zero and 1 DSE because they have
18 choices, in effect, their royalties. The second is
19 that most of the distant signals are a 1.0 distant
20 signal equivalent, and that we have more information
21 that we can use.

22 Q And let's look at the second one. So if

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 a cable system is currently carrying .25 DSE, then how
2 does the fact that most signals are 1 DSE affect
3 whether you should include or exclude that system?

4 A Well, it's paying not only -- when it --
5 there's two possibilities for this. It could either
6 add a .25 DSE or a 1.0 DSE as the next signal to that.
7 And if it adds a .25 DSE, it faces a positive price
8 because it could -- it faces a positive increase in
9 its royalties because it could increase subscribers or
10 increased royalty rates. When it adds a 1.0 DSE, it
11 does those first two things, and it also increases the
12 rate it pays, as well, because the rates change at 1.

13 Q And its decision not to add that is
14 relevant to your -- not to do so is relevant to your
15 analysis?

16 A Yes. That's sort of the price it pays at
17 the margin, or the implicit price it's paying.

18 Q Now would you turn to Appendix E of your
19 testimony, please. In Appendix E in the right-hand
20 column you report co-efficients for the fixed effects
21 analysis that you ran. Is that correct?

22 A Yes.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And the fixed effects analysis, in effect,
2 using more data in running the analysis than was used
3 in the ordinary leased squares analysis. Is that
4 right?

5 A It doesn't use more data. It uses more
6 information about the data we have.

7 Q All right. And one could do the same
8 analysis that is presented in Joint Sports Exhibit
9 14-X with respect to the co- efficient in that fixed
10 effects column, could they not?

11 A Absolutely.

12 Q And you could do so by taking the minutes,
13 the total minutes from your Table 3 which includes all
14 7,529 systems, the co- efficient from Appendix E, and
15 doing the same calculations as were done on Exhibit
16 14-X. Correct?

17 A Yes. This would be easier because all you
18 would have to do is take the co-efficients from
19 Appendix E and plug them into where the co-efficients
20 are on Table 3. Then you would multiply them, then
21 the number of minutes stays the same, and you would
22 multiply through.

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q And has that analysis been run, to your
2 knowledge?

3 A I believe so, yes.

4 Q Now I'm going to hand you this laptop. I
5 do not have a printout, I'm sorry to say, but this is
6 a spreadsheet in which those calculations were done.
7 And I'd ask you first to confirm that the number, the
8 co-efficients in the Column B on this spreadsheet
9 match the ones from Appendix E, the fixed effects of
10 regression. You're checking the program minutes
11 first.

12 A Yes, because they're right there.

13 Q Program minutes from Table 3 of your
14 testimony.

15 A Yes. There is a slight error, which
16 actually doesn't matter, but I'm going to correct it.
17 Devotional has an extra zero in it.

18 Q All right.

19 A Okay. So I've checked the minutes. Now
20 what did you want me also to check?

21 Q To check that the co-efficients in Column
22 B of that spreadsheet --

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 A Are from Appendix --

2 Q -- are from Appendix E, the corrected
3 version of Appendix E.

4 A From the fixed effects column.

5 Q Yes.

6 A And thank you for saying corrected
7 version. Yes, I checked both Columns B and C, and
8 they do reflect -- Column B reflects the co-efficients
9 from Appendix E, and Column C reflects the minutes
10 from Table 3.

11 Q All right. And could you check the
12 formulas that are entered in the cells in Columns D,
13 E and F, to see whether they match the mathematical
14 computations that are presented in Exhibit 14-X?

15 A Yes, they do.

16 Q Okay. Would you please read into the
17 record the implied share of royalties excluding
18 Mexican and low power for the programming categories,
19 starting with Program Suppliers?

20 A Can I check Columns E and F before --

21 Q Yes.

22 A -- before I do that?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q I'm sorry. I thought you had.

2 A No. Okay. I've checked that, and I
3 believe them to be accurate. The implied share of
4 royalties excluding Mexican and low power, the Program
5 Suppliers would be at 38.23 percent, Sports would be
6 26.89 percent, Commercial Television 28.49 percent,
7 Public Broadcasting 4.64 percent, Devotional zero,
8 Canadian 1.74 percent.

9 Q Now turning back to Exhibit 14-X, Dr.
10 Rosston, did you decide not to present these shares
11 because the Commercial Television share was lower in
12 this version than it was in the version that you
13 presented in your testimony?

14 A No. The same, as you can see from the
15 numbers I just read, that the shares go up for
16 Commercial Television, and another one that I decided
17 not to present, as well.

18 MR. STEWART: Thank you. I have no
19 further questions on redirect.

20 JUDGE YOUNG: I would assume, you know,
21 using your standard of how this measures up against a
22 priori expectations, the exercise Mr. Stewart had you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 go through, really doesn't match your a priori
2 expectations.

3 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure I understand.

4 JUDGE YOUNG: The results of the exercise
5 Mr. Stewart had you go through with respect to
6 Appendix E, that would not match the a priori
7 expectations you articulated earlier as to why Table
8 3 made sense.

9 THE WITNESS: Well, I think sometimes --
10 it does. If you look at the co-efficients in Appendix
11 E, that's where I would look at the fixed effects
12 regression, look at the co-efficients. And again, you
13 look at the co-efficient on Sports Programming, and
14 it's a \$1.10. It's still relatively high compared to
15 the others. The Commercial TV becomes more valuable
16 in the fixed effects regression, and so these things
17 -- the magnitudes, and the numbers, and the levels are
18 all still similar, and they have the similar feel that
19 you would have from the other.

20 What happens in a fixed effects regression
21 is you control for factors that vary by cable system,
22 and so what I -- it was sort of -- what you might

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 expect a priori from this is someone may - - some
2 people in this room are probably fairly influenced by
3 the past royalty awards; whereas, a priori, if you
4 sort of went through this as an independent analyst,
5 you might think this doesn't seem unreasonable at all,
6 a priori, without any expectations of what awards had
7 been done in the past.

8 JUDGE YOUNG: If you just compare the CTV
9 with the Sports, how could it be that the expectations
10 -- I mean, you have the result that looking at the
11 co-efficients on Appendix E, where it's a divvy of 3,
12 3 plus times value for Sports, as opposed to Appendix
13 -- Table 3.

14 THE WITNESS: Right.

15 JUDGE YOUNG: Table 2, actually.

16 THE WITNESS: Where it was 10 times.

17 JUDGE YOUNG: Ten times, and that's a
18 fairly significant discrepancy.

19 THE WITNESS: It is a significant
20 discrepancy. I believe that looking at some of the
21 other figures, that Sports may be 10 times as
22 valuable, may be 3 times as valuable. There's data

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 that you can look at for what -- I think the Sports
2 people put in something that showed royalty payments
3 per subscriber for ESPN compared to other things. The
4 ratio was a factor of 5, somewhere in-between the two.
5 So these don't seem to be outrageously off, either
6 one. They're different numbers and different
7 approaches to the problem, and different econometric
8 approaches, but this one, in some sense if you were
9 going to publish in an economics journal, or going to
10 do it, you would present the fixed effects regression
11 as your sort of analysis that you would believe in as
12 an econometrician. You would say well, I'm making
13 more use of the data. To me, there are trade-offs,
14 there are some trade-offs with the fixed effects
15 model, and that's why I didn't want to do it, was
16 because of the trade-offs that you have. And I
17 thought that the straightforward ordinary leased
18 squares regression gave you a straightforward
19 analysis, and also didn't have these trade-offs where
20 you were controlling for fixed effects. You didn't
21 know exactly what they were.

22 JUDGE von KANN: Yes, Mr. Winters,

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 briefly.

2 MR. WINTERS: I will try to be as brief as
3 possible.

4 RECROSS EXAMINATION

5 BY MR. WINTERS:

6 Q Going back to JSC Demo 13 on the board,
7 now only talking about weighted minutes, does a
8 relative change in the weighted minutes going down
9 have an effect on whether or not the relative market
10 value goes up?

11 A Does a change in the weighted minutes --

12 Q The weighted minutes in the Fratrik study.

13 A Right.

14 Q Do that have an effect on the --

15 A It has an effect. It's not predictable
16 whether it's positive or negative. It does have an
17 effect.

18 Q You can't tell from the Fratrik study
19 whether or not the relative market value in your own
20 study would go up or down.

21 A For different parts, exactly right. You
22 can't tell from the Fratrik study. The only thing you

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 could tell is that in the end if you go -- keeping
2 going up forever, it's going to get there. It's going
3 to cause the value to go up.

4 Q Okay. If you wanted to study a change in
5 relative market value between say 1992 and 1998/99,
6 might you do a regression analysis for 1992 and
7 present it?

8 A That might be possible, yes, to understand
9 that. You need to understand the factors that were in
10 effect in 1992 to make sure that the model you set up
11 was reasonable and comparable and everything else that
12 was going on. I haven't thought about doing one for
13 1992.

14 Q Let me ask you this. You talked with Mr.
15 Stewart about performing something of an alternative
16 analysis where you took some minutes of Sports and
17 Program Supplier's minutes from WGN and moved it over
18 to Commercial Television. Is that correct?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. When did you perform that analysis?

21 A I believe it was done yesterday.

22 Q Okay. If you could go to Table 2 on page

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 19, do you have that handy? And also have Appendix E
2 handy.

3 JUDGE von KANN: What page?

4 MR. WINTERS: Page 19 of Dr. Rosston's
5 testimony, and also Appendix E for comparative
6 purposes.

7 BY MR. WINTERS:

8 Q In Table 2, the minutes of Public
9 Broadcasting Program, do you see that?

10 A Yes.

11 Q The co-efficient?

12 A .067.

13 Q Right. And that's statistically
14 significant?

15 A Yes.

16 Q Could you flip back to Appendix E?

17 A Yes.

18 Q The minutes of Public Broadcasting
19 programming in the fixed effects regression analysis,
20 is that statistically significant?

21 A No, it's not.

22 Q Okay. Going back to Table 2, the minutes

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 of low power programming, is that statistically
2 significant in Table 2?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Is it statistically significant in the
5 fixed effects regression in Appendix E?

6 A No, it's not.

7 Q On Table 2, the minutes of Mexican
8 programming, is the co-efficient associated with the
9 minutes of Mexican programming statistically
10 significant in Table 2?

11 A Yes.

12 Q Is it statistically significant in
13 Appendix E for the fixed effects regression?

14 A No, it's not.

15 Q Okay. The number of activated channels,
16 previous accounting period in Table 2, is that
17 co-efficient statistically significant for the basic
18 regression results?

19 A No.

20 Q I'm sorry. Is there a little star by the
21 co-efficient?

22 A Number of activated channels?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 Q Yes.

2 A Not on my version.

3 Q Okay. Oh, I'm sorry. The original
4 version, there's a little star on that.

5 MR. WINTERS: That was the only -- that's
6 the last question I had.

7 JUDGE von KANN: Dr. Rosston, I have a
8 couple of very quick ones. I'm trying to understand
9 your regression analysis, and I'm not there yet. It's
10 going to take some time, and some work, and so on.

11 THE WITNESS: We have plenty of time
12 tonight.

13 JUDGE von KANN: Well, not tonight, but
14 over the next several weeks and months, I'll be
15 working on it. Now there's one thing about it though
16 that I must say I'm having some difficulty with, and
17 I guess it could be summed up this way. Peter Stein
18 said, "A rose, is a rose, is a rose." Rosston says,
19 "A minute, is a minute, is a minute." Your analysis,
20 it seems to make no difference whether we've got a
21 minute that 25 million people are watching, or a
22 minute that nobody's watching. And that, I think

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 you've explained, is because you think viewing is not
2 the significant factor, subscription is. Is that
3 right?

4 THE WITNESS: That's right, but
5 implicitly, the ones that -- if you think that viewing
6 is directly related to subscribing, then people will
7 -- then the ones that people view more will be more
8 highly weighted, will be more highly valued by cable
9 operators, and therefore, that number will come up.
10 I believe that's why the Sports number comes out to
11 substantially higher than the other numbers, because
12 those are more valuable to cable operators in
13 attracting subscribers. And implicitly, you might
14 think in attracting viewers.

15 JUDGE von KANN: The other part of it that
16 strikes me as a little counter-intuitive, is that it
17 doesn't seem to matter to you whether the minute is on
18 at 9 p.m. at night, or Sunday afternoon, or 4 in the
19 morning. Again, that seems counter- intuitive to me.
20 I would have thought that prime time minutes were more
21 valuable than 4 in the morning minutes.

22 And now it may be that it doesn't really

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 matter. For example, it seems to me that you probably
2 have more Sports minutes on at prime time, and you
3 probably have more syndicated reruns on at ungodly
4 hours, you know. And, therefore, the Sports folks may
5 get the benefit, that a lot more of their time is at
6 prime time, and maybe the program suppliers get the
7 deficit of having -- but maybe that doesn't matter,
8 because maybe the theory is that cable operators think
9 Sports are more valuable. They'll stick in it as
10 prime time. And if they think, you know, the value of
11 the Sports show outweighs "I Love Lucy", that's why
12 they're on prime time, so maybe it's sort of a
13 surrogate or a proxy for value. But can you help me
14 understand a little why you did not put any -- did not
15 take any account of the time of day in which the
16 minutes appear?

17 THE WITNESS: The regression model
18 implicitly does this in terms of -- both your
19 questions go back to do people watch them? The first
20 question was, how many people watch? And the second
21 question was, is it in prime time, which I think you
22 implicitly mean do people watch it?

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

1 JUDGE von KANN: Right.

2 THE WITNESS: Right? And both of those
3 are incorporated into the regression model, because
4 the cable operator is paying more for the signal that
5 has more attractive program. And I don't want to say
6 it is because it's more people viewing, more
7 attractive to subscribers when it shows that sort of
8 stuff. It may be the case that a cable channel is
9 very valuable because it has a great 10 o'clock news
10 show, and nobody watches it in prime time, and
11 everybody -- it's very valuable to cable subscribers
12 because twice a year there are hurricanes, and people
13 want to watch, and this is the best hurricane watch
14 system. It may not be --

15 (Whereupon, the proceeding in the
16 above-entitled matter went off the record at 6:23:26
17 p.m.)

18

19

20

21

22

NEAL R. GROSS

COURT REPORTERS AND TRANSCRIBERS
1323 RHODE ISLAND AVE., N.W.
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20005-3701

CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that the foregoing transcript in
the matter of: Hearing: Distribution of the
 1998 and 1999 Cable Royalty Funds

Before: Library of Congress
 Copyright Arbitration Royalty Panel

Date: May 9, 2003

Place: Washington, DC

represents the full and complete proceedings of the
aforementioned matter, as reported and reduced to
typewriting.


